

# The Pharisees

## Character and history then and now

### Introduction

Most people look at the Pharisees and consider them to be a dead, ancient sect of Judaism that interacted with Jesus in the first century, of no consideration to modern issues; nothing could be further from the truth.

In order to understand modern rabbinic Judaism, which is most Judaism and the foundation of the State of Israel, you need to understand the Pharisees. Pharisaism is alive and well in modern Judaism and it is prominent in world affairs.

### 1<sup>st</sup> century Jewish sects

There were over a dozen significant Jewish sects in the time of Jesus. These included: the Pharisees, the Hellenists, the Herodians, the Sadducees, the Essenes and the Zealots, but there were others.

Pharisees are usually just considered to be one of these sects which died out after the fall of Jerusalem in 70 AD. Not only is this not true, but the root of the Pharisee tradition goes back to the time of the giving of the law on Sinai.

### The mix of peoples in Roman occupied Palestine

From the beginning, Israelites inter-married with other races. Judah married a Canaanite (descendant of Ham not Shem); Simeon married a Canaanite; Joseph married a Hamite Egyptian, descendant of Ham. Jews came from Judah and were not a pure race from the start. The other tribes were lost in history through admixture.<sup>1</sup> Inter-marriages continued throughout OT history with Jebusites, Canaanites, and many foreigners, (see Hos 7:8, 8:9, 11). In exile in Babylonia, Jews inter-married with Mesopotamians. There was never any pure blood ties to Abraham; Jews were a united people through their religion, not their ethnicity.

The NT calls the inhabitants of Palestine 'Jews' out of simplicity and abbreviation, only occasionally giving greater detail or ethnic status. In fact, there was a large mix of peoples living in Palestine in that Second Temple Period (Herod the Great up to 70 AD). Remember that Jewishness is not a racial quality but a religious quality. Jewish proselytes came from many races, but predominantly Idumaeans.

Many of the priests and kings were Idumaeans (Edomites). The NT affirms that Herod the Great (son of Antipater) was an Idumaeans who had taken over the monarchy with the help of Rome who then appointed other Idumaeans to powerful positions. In fact Herod's

---

<sup>1</sup> 'The ten tribes, the first large body of Jews to be carried into captivity, vanished without leaving a trace.' Josef Kastein, 'History of the Jews', p130.

mother was Nabataean.<sup>2</sup> Many Idumaeans had been forcibly converted to Judaism in the previous 100 years by John Hyrcanus and then became part of the Jewish people (see later footnotes).

Judaean Jews looked upon northern Jews, such as Galileans, with suspicion and even hatred because they were a very mixed race with a strong Hellenistic influence in culture. This is one reason why religious leaders in Jerusalem hated Jesus because they presumed he was a Galilean even though he was born in Judaea (Bethlehem).

John's Gospel uses the term 'Jews' to indicate the enemies of Jesus. The Israelites that followed Jesus are usually described as 'the people' or 'the people of the land' (*'am eretz*); i.e. the uneducated common people (N.B. Jn 7:48-49).<sup>3</sup> John does not give the term 'Jew' any covenantal significance.

Samaritans, inhabitants of Samaria north of Judaea, were hated by southern Jews due to their mixed race status after the Assyrian exile.

Then there were the many people that had emigrated to Palestine for some reason, often religious; multiple racial types lived in Palestine. To this was added the Romans in occupation, some of whom converted to Judaism (e.g. Cornelius) as well as many Greeks (note those that sought Jesus). During festivals Judaea would swell with many ethnic types; note Acts 2:9-11, 'Parthians and Medes and Elamites, those dwelling in Mesopotamia, Judaea and Cappadocia, Pontus and Asia, Phrygia and Pamphylia, Egypt and the parts of Libya adjoining Cyrene, visitors from Rome, both Jews and proselytes, Cretans and Arabs'.

Thus even before the complexities following the war with Rome and the Fall of Jerusalem, Palestine was a complex mix of races and peoples. Many of the inhabitants, even those who called themselves Jews, already had no blood relationship to Abraham. Modern Jews include Black Jews, Chinese Jews, Ethiopian Jews, Yemeni Jews, and many others in addition to the majority Ashkenazi (Russo-European) Jews. Jewishness was never racial; '*It is not a race, so called, but it is spiritual culture which has made us one*'.<sup>4</sup>

## The roots of Pharisaism

### A separatist sect in the 1<sup>st</sup> century

Pharisees were separatists; indeed the Hebrew word *persahin*, derives from *parash* or *parush*, meaning 'to separate'. 'Pharisee' is the Greek form of the Aramaic *perisha* ('separated'); the name does not appear in the OT or the Apocrypha. The name was given to them by their opponents, the Sadducees. There were four divisions of Pharisee according to four levels of purity. Pharisaism is today evidenced in Orthodox Judaism, having constantly adapted to the needs of the nation.

Scholars believe that they emanated from the *Assideans* (or *Chasidim* [Hasidim], the 'pious'), the religious party that originated in the time of Antiochus Epiphanes in revolt against his paganising policies and Hellenism. They first appear under their own name in

---

<sup>2</sup> A member of an ancient Arabian people who from 312 BC formed an independent kingdom with its capital at Petra (now in Jordan). The kingdom was allied to the Roman Empire from 63AD and incorporated as the province of Arabia in 106 AD.

<sup>3</sup> 'The people of the land' in the OT. In the NT a variety of words are used such as *laos* ('a people'), or *ochlos* ('a crowd').

<sup>4</sup> Anti-Defamation League, Fireside Discussion Groups, leaflet number 7, 'Three Questions Jews Must Answer'.

the time of John Hyrcanus [135-105 BC], who was originally a Pharisee but became a Sadducee.<sup>5</sup>

The first written mention of them is in a description by Josephus of the three chief Judaistic sects; the other two were the Essenes and the Sadducees. The Essenes were a radical, mystical, elitist cult centring on ritual purity, a sort of intensified Pharisaism. They originated about 100 BC, and disappeared from history after the destruction of Jerusalem. They are not directly mentioned in Scripture, although they may be referred to in Matt 19:11,12; Col 2:8,18,23. The Sadducees were the sceptical priestly party that dominated the Sanhedrin and who denied angels, resurrection and spirits. They also disappeared after 70 AD.

Pharisees	Sadducees
Formalists	Rationalists
Oral tradition interpretation of Scripture.	Literal interpretation of Scripture.
Uphold resurrection, spirits and angels.	Deny resurrection, spirits and angels.
Uphold predestination.	Deny predestination.
Non-priestly party	Priestly party
Separatist	Cultic, hereditary.
Democratic	Elitist
Ritualistic, legalistic.	Antinomian.
Guardians of divine laws.	Guardians of the temple.
Temperate (according to Josephus).	Intemperate.
Frugal	Haughty
Stood on self-righteousness.	Stood on priestly dignity.

Pharisees were widely respected amongst the people, impressed by their outward show of righteousness. They were legalistic, being extremely pedantic in all matters appertaining to the interpretation of the Law of Moses (Matt 9:14 23:15; Lk 11:39 18:12).

There was much that was sound in their dogma when it centred on Mosaic laws, but their system of religion was a form and nothing more. Their morality was very lax (Matt 5:20, 15:4, 8 23:3, 14, 23, 25; Jn 8:7); they were proud hypocrites. In the first mention of them in the NT (Matt 3:7) they are identified by John the Baptist with the Sadducees as a '**generation (or brood) of vipers**'. They were noted for their self-righteousness and their pride (Matt 9:11; Lk 7:39, 18:11, 12) and frequently rebuked by the Lord (Matt 12:39, 16:1-4). From the very beginning of his ministry the Pharisees showed themselves to be bitter enemies of Jesus. They could not bear his doctrines, and they sought by every means to destroy his influence among the people.

### **Prophet killers and idolaters**

Jesus identified the Pharisees with the OT enemies of the truth who worshipped foreign idols like Molech, sacrificed children and killed the prophets (Matt 23:29-31) Thus he described them as condemned to hell (Matt 23:29-33). This is very important. Jesus identifies the progenitors of modern Judaism with idolaters and pagan worshippers of demons.

This places the origins of the Pharisees in the reprobate division of Israel.

The history of Israel is divided between two sets of people. The first are the righteous elect, those who showed their faith in God by obeying his words. The second was the reprobate

<sup>5</sup> Josephus, Antiquities, xiii, 10, 5.

idolaters. From the very beginning of the formation of Israel at Sinai, a major part of the nation went astray and worshipped a golden calf. This set the tone for future history.

Note the constant repetition of a contrast, especially in the Psalms, between the righteous man and the wicked man. OT history is the playing out of these two types of Israelite.

Even at the beginning, God was displeased with the majority of Israelites and they died in disobedience in the wilderness. Only Moses', Caleb's and Joshua's families survived (plus the children of that generation that became the tribes in Canaan).

Therefore, as the Holy Spirit says: 'Today, if you will hear His voice, do not harden your hearts as in the rebellion, in the day of trial in the wilderness, where your fathers tested Me, tried Me, and saw My works forty years. Therefore I was angry with that generation, and said, "They always go astray in their heart, and they have not known My ways." So I swore in My wrath, "They shall not enter My rest." ... For who, having heard, rebelled? Indeed, was it not all who came out of Egypt, led by Moses? Now with whom was He angry forty years? Was it not with those who sinned, whose corpses fell in the wilderness? And to whom did He swear that they would not enter His rest, but to those who did not obey? So we see that they could not enter in because of unbelief. Heb 3:7-19

They did not continue in My covenant, and I disregarded them, says the LORD. Heb 8:9

Most of Israel in the wilderness was in rebellion to God, full of unbelief, and were the subjects of God's anger and condemnation. This characterises all of Israel's history. Prophets were sent to correct Israel because she constantly kept rebelling against God and followed foreign idols (spiritual adultery), thus God's many judgments, condemnations and two exiles.

The Pharisees, according to Jesus, are the heirs of these prophet killers who subsumed themselves in pagan debauchery, worship of Babylonian deities<sup>6</sup> and murder of children.

Note this carefully, the fathers of the Pharisees were those rebellious idolaters in Israel; that opposed God's ways and killed his prophets. This is why they are called hell-bound.

### **The purveyors of oral traditions**

It is important to understand something about the Pharisaical expositions of the law of God. Sometimes they explained the laws of Moses accurately when they relied on the Pentateuch. However, they mostly relied upon oral traditions going back to Sinai.<sup>7</sup>

Fundamental to the Pharisees was that the Mosaic Laws (Pentateuch) were considered as a summary of Jewish principles and general laws but the oral traditions were what Moses transmitted by word of mouth to select people that fully explained the written law.<sup>8</sup> This oral law completed what Moses taught and was longer than his written words. The first part of the Talmud (see later) is called the *Mishna* (or *Mishnah*; 'second law', lit. 'repetition')<sup>9</sup> which contains these oral laws.

---

<sup>6</sup> The root of all pagan pantheons is the original Babylonian deity system and king worship going back to the time of Nimrod at Babel. Thus a certain god may be worshipped by a tribe (say Baal by Canaanites) but this is merely a reflection of the original Babylonian god and ritual system. Thus all the Greek gods can be traced back to Babylonian types (sun god, moon goddess etc.).

<sup>7</sup> Josephus, Antiquities, xiii, 10, 6.

<sup>8</sup> Explained in Berakot 5a and Shabbat 31a.

<sup>9</sup> The oral law learned by constant repetition. Within the Mishna oral laws are called *halakot*, (extra-Biblical law').

Over time, these oral traditions became more important than the words of Moses and holding these traditions enabled the Pharisees to garner respect because only they knew them properly. Eventually (200 AD) the *Mishna* came to be esteemed far above the written words of Moses, hence the Talmud is the supreme authority for modern Jews.

Then the scribes and Pharisees who were from Jerusalem came to Jesus, saying, 'Why do Your disciples transgress the tradition of the elders? For they do not wash their hands when they eat bread.' He answered and said to them, 'Why do you also transgress the commandment of God because of your tradition? For God commanded, saying, "Honour your father and your mother"; and, "He who curses father or mother, let him be put to death". But you say, "Whoever says to his father or mother, 'Whatever profit you might have received from me is a gift to God -- then he need not honour his father or mother"'. Thus you have made the commandment of God of no effect by your tradition. Hypocrites! Well did Isaiah prophesy about you, saying: "These people draw near to Me with their mouth, And honour Me with their lips, but their heart is far from Me. And in vain they worship Me, teaching as doctrines the commandments of men".' Matt 15:1-9

This is important. Note these Pharisees:

- Objected to Jesus' practices.
- Jesus said that they transgressed God's commandments by their traditions.
- They voided the laws of Moses.
- Their worship was mere lip service.
- Their worship was in vain (pointless).
- They taught the doctrines of men.

This is a description of the pharisaic oral tradition. It reversed the Law of Moses through sophistry. It is very important to understand this. See also,

The Pharisees and all the Jews do not eat unless they wash *their* hands in a special way, holding the tradition of the elders. Mk 7:3

Then the Pharisees and scribes asked Him, 'Why do Your disciples not walk according to the tradition of the elders'. Mk 7:5

Laying aside the commandment of God, you [Pharisees] hold the tradition of men. Mk 7:8

*All too* well you reject the commandment of God, that you may keep your tradition. Mk 7:9

Making the word of God of no effect through your tradition which you have handed down. Mk 7:13

In reality, totally contrary to God's own word, the oral tradition of the Pharisees actually reverses God's commandments instead of the claim to explain them. This can be seen in the Talmud which teaches multiple acts of wickedness and blasphemy, including paedophilia, murder, lying and incest. The oral tradition is just the words of men as opposed to the word of God.

### Denial of Jesus

All things must be fulfilled which were written in the Law of Moses and *the* Prophets and *the* Psalms concerning Me. Lk 24:44

A fundamental hermeneutic in studying the Old Testament is to observe that it speaks about Jesus Christ, the coming Deliverer (Lk 24:27; Jn 5:39). Everything testifies to Jesus in some way, be it in teaching, historical narrative, poetry, typology, symbolism, allegory or

commandments. Those who understood this by faith were the faithful elect. Those who denied this, who killed the prophets and who worshipped idols, were the reprobate wicked.

The Pharisees flatly denied that Moses spoke about Christ. To them Jesus was the worst sort of heretic that must be destroyed. This not only proves that the Pharisees were wicked but also proves that their doctrine was the worst sort of heresy. Pharisaic teaching is anti-Christian.

*The Pharisees did not really believe in Moses at all*

**If you believed Moses, you would believe Me; for he wrote about Me. Jn 5:46**

Jesus makes this plain; if the Pharisees had truly believed Moses then they would have believed in Christ and become Christians; instead they rejected him and killed him. The teaching of the Pharisees is not the interpretation of Moses but the doctrines of men and demons.

The Kabbala actually admits this, [*The Mishna is] the burial place of Moses,* Tikkunei Zohar, 1:27b].

As do rabbis: *‘He who occupies himself with Scripture gains merit that is no merit. ... He who occupies himself with Talmud – there is no source of merit greater than this’* [R. Shimon ben Yohai, in Talmud: Shabbat 15c and Baba Mezia 33a].

## **Platonism**

The oral tradition of the Pharisees was not just human speculation based on reversing the Mosaic Law to suit men. It was also influenced by Greek philosophy and particularly Platonism in the time of the Maccabees. This sounds odd since the Hasidim were opponents of Hellenistic ideas, yet rabbinic historians claim this is true. In fact, it seems that the later Talmudic / Kabbalistic focus on the magical power of letters originated with Platonic ideas.<sup>10</sup> However, it seems that the earlier potency of letters was intrinsic to ancient Babylonian occultism.

Several scholars, of whom the most important was Moses Hadas, claimed that the foundations of classical Judaism (i.e. Talmudic Judaism) was based on Platonic influences and especially the image of a Spartan utopia as it appears in Plato. Hadas said that a crucial part of the Platonic political system was adopted by Judaism between 142-63 BC, being that, *‘every phase of human conduct be subject to religious sanctions which are in fact to be manipulated by the ruler’*.<sup>11</sup> This fully describes rabbinic control over Jewish society.

Plato’s laws included ideas of totalitarianism for the societal good. *Laws 942ab* state that all individuals must focus upon their superior officer and not even think for themselves or consider acting individually. This was repeated in Communism, which was written by Jews and which was considered by Jewish authorities as Jewish (see later).

This explains the haughty authoritarianism and elitism of the Pharisees in Jesus’ day.

It is interesting to note, as Luther wrote, *‘They [Jews] praise and thank God first that they are human beings and not animals; secondly that they are Israelites and not Goyim (heathen); thirdly*

<sup>10</sup> According to the Universal Jewish Encyclopaedia, art. ‘Alphabet’.

<sup>11</sup> Shahak, ‘Jewish Religion: the weight of 3,000 years’, chapter 1.

that they were created as men and not as women. ... [Plato] also praised his gods for these three things. ... Such is the praying of a fool.<sup>12</sup>

## Babylon

After the exile of the Jews from Judah to Babylon in 586 BC, Babylon became a centre for Jews for centuries. With the accession of King Cyrus, as prophesied by Isaiah, the Jews were permitted to return to Jerusalem to rebuild the city and temple. Over three returns only a small proportion of these exiled Jews relocated back to Judaea, possibly less than 300,000. Ezra had great trouble even with these returned exiles since they had contracted foreign marriages.

Now the majority of Jews that remained in Babylon were no doubt prosperous, which is why they remained, and also had foreign wives. Thus the Babylonian Jews were probably a mixed race like the Samaritans. If the more godly Jews that relocated back to Jerusalem had foreign wives, the less godly ones that stayed would certainly have foreign wives.

In later years Babylon became a centre of rabbinic learning with rabbinic schools operating there. After 70 AD there were some Jewish centres in Palestine, such as at Tiberias or Caesarea, but the main rabbinic centre was in Babylon, such as at Nehardea, Pumpedita and Sura under the Parthians and Persians. The Romans dominated Palestine and turned Jerusalem into a pagan city.

It is not surprising that the Talmud and the Kabbala contain many occult teachings and practices because they evolved from Babylonia where Jews had absorbed pagan mysticism, Pythagorean numerology and occultism for centuries from the Judaeian exile. Kabbalistic magic is codified in the *Sefer Yezriah*.

## Descriptors of Pharisees in the NT

There are about 100 references to Pharisees in the NT, usually in connection with their confrontations with Jesus. However, if we look at some verses we see characteristics that inform us of the pharisaic mindset and origin.

### They are hypocrites

They say, and do not do. Matt 23:3

But woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you shut up the kingdom of heaven against men; for you neither go in *yourselves*, nor do you allow those who are entering to go in. Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you devour widows' houses, and for a pretence make long prayers. Therefore you will receive greater condemnation. Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you travel land and sea to win one proselyte, and when he is won, you make him twice as much a son of hell as yourselves. Matt 23: 13-15

Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you pay tithe of mint and anise and cummin, and have neglected the weightier *matters* of the law: justice and mercy and faith. These you ought to have done, without leaving the others undone. Blind guides, who strain out a gnat and swallow a camel! Matt 23:23-24

Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you cleanse the outside of the cup and dish, but inside they are full of extortion and self-indulgence. Blind Pharisee, first cleanse the inside of the cup and dish, that the outside of them may be clean also. Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you are like whitewashed tombs which indeed appear beautiful outwardly, but

---

<sup>12</sup> Martin Luther, 'The Jews and their lies', tract.

inside are full of dead *men's* bones and all uncleanness. Even so you also outwardly appear righteous to men, but inside you are full of hypocrisy and lawlessness. Matt 23: 25-28

Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you are like graves which are not seen, and the men who walk over *them* are not aware *of them*. Lk 11:44

### **They are legalistic, putting burdens on people, and are lazy**

For they bind heavy burdens, hard to bear, and lay *them* on men's shoulders; but they *themselves* will not move them with one of their fingers. Matt 23:4

### **They are proud**

But all their works they do to be seen by men. They make their phylacteries broad and enlarge the borders of their garments. They love the best places at feasts, the best seats in the synagogues, greetings in the marketplaces, and to be called by men, 'Rabbi, Rabbi.' Matt 23: 5-7

Woe to you Pharisees! For you love the best seats in the synagogues and greetings in the marketplaces. Lk 11:43

Two men went up to the temple to pray, one a Pharisee and the other a tax collector. The Pharisee stood and prayed thus with himself, 'God, I thank You that I am not like other men -- extortioners, unjust, adulterers, or even as this tax collector. I fast twice a week; I give tithes of all that I possess.' Lk 18:10-12

### **They are blind guides, bad teachers**

Woe to you, blind guides, who say, 'Whoever swears by the temple, it is nothing; but whoever swears by the gold of the temple, he is obliged *to perform it*.' Fools and blind! For which is greater, the gold or the temple that sanctifies the gold? And, 'Whoever swears by the altar, it is nothing; but whoever swears by the gift that is on it, he is obliged *to perform it*.' Fools and blind! For which is greater, the gift or the altar that sanctifies the gift? Therefore he who swears by the altar, swears by it and by all things on it. He who swears by the temple, swears by it and by Him who dwells in it. And he who swears by heaven, swears by the throne of God and by Him who sits on it. Matt 23: 16-22

Blind guides, who strain out a gnat and swallow a camel! Matt 23:24

### **They are sons of hell**

Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! Because you build the tombs of the prophets and adorn the monuments of the righteous, and say, 'If we had lived in the days of our fathers, we would not have been partakers with them in the blood of the prophets.' Therefore you are witnesses against yourselves that you are sons of those who murdered the prophets. Fill up, then, the measure of your fathers' *guilt*. Serpents, brood of vipers! How can you escape the condemnation of hell? Matt 23:29-33

### **They are the sons of those who murdered the OT prophets**

Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! Because you build the tombs of the prophets and adorn the monuments of the righteous, and say, 'If we had lived in the days of our fathers, we would not have been partakers with them in the blood of the prophets.' Therefore you are

witnesses against yourselves that you are sons of those who murdered the prophets.  
Matt 23:29-31

### **They are persecutors of the church**

Therefore, indeed, I send you prophets, wise men, and scribes: *some* of them you will kill and crucify, and *some* of them you will scourge in your synagogues and persecute from city to city, that on you may come all the righteous blood shed on the earth, from the blood of righteous Abel to the blood of Zechariah, son of Berechiah, whom you murdered between the temple and the altar. Assuredly, I say to you, all these things will come upon this generation. Matt 23: 34-36

## **Derogative terms used by Jesus of the Pharisees**

- Vipers (Matt 3:7, 12:34, 23:33).
- Sons of the devil (Jn 8:44).
- Condemned to hell (Matt 23:29-33).
- Murderers (Jn 8:44).
- Liars (Jn 8:44).
- Whitewashed tombs; i.e. corruption covered by superficial gloss (Matt 23:27).

In a nutshell, Jesus considered that Pharisees were satanic liars and murderers. Thus those modern people that follow in their footsteps are also satanic.

## **Were all Pharisees condemned and reprobate?**

No, many of the Pharisees, priests, scribes and lawyers eventually submitted to Christ and became Christians (Acts 15:5).

The greatest of these was Saul / Paul (Acts 23:6, 26:5; Phil 3:5) a highly trained Pharisee under the famous Gamaliel.

## **A summary of the phases of Jewish history**

### **Ancient Israel: up to 586BC**

This is the period covered by the Old Testament. Jews were then direct descendants of Abraham through Jacob and Judah plus numerous proselytes. This period extends to the destruction of the First Temple in 586 BC and the exile of Judah into Babylon. The northern tribes of Israel had already been dispersed into exile by Assyria after 721 BC.

The vast majority of these people disobeyed God and went after foreign gods, committing great blasphemies and ritual sacrifice of children. The obedient remnant was the faithful elect, the real seed of Abraham.

In this period there is no such thing as 'Judaism'; the term does not appear in the OT. Judaism as a religious force only appears formally with written Jewish sources after 70AD. Indeed, the English word 'Judaism' did not appear until the end of the Middle Ages just before the Reformation (1494). It has no connection to Christianity at all.

Judaism, as it came to be known, did not exist during the biblical period.<sup>13</sup>

### **Two centres: Palestine and Mesopotamia: 537BC-500AD**

After the Babylonian exile was ended by Cyrus, a small proportion of Jews left the comfort of life in Babylonia (Mesopotamia) to return to rebuild Jerusalem and start a new life in Judaea. The books of Nehemiah, Ezra, Haggai, Zechariah and Malachi discuss this. A new temple was rebuilt (later modified by Herod) and the nation grew, though from the start the nation was affected by intermarriages.

The remaining majority of Jews in Mesopotamia stayed in the comfort of their Gentile surroundings and centres of rabbinic schools were established.

Both centres were agrarian with Jewish leaders under the dominion of Persia.

### *Hellenism (Greek culture)*

In the reign of the Greek Empire under Alexander the Great many Jews became Hellenised in order to prosper. This chiefly occurred in two periods 300-166 BC and under Herod the Great and his line (50 BC to 70 AD). A reaction to the Greek influences, especially after the reign of Antiochus IV, led to a Jewish rebellion and the reign of Jews from 166 BC until the Roman occupation in 63 BC.

### *Toleration*

In this period Jews outside the two centres were free from Jewish religious coercion, which led to Jewish writings in Greek and a Greek Old Testament. It also saw Jewish philosophers like Philo emerge seeking to combine Greek and Jewish thought. This freedom allowed the rise of Christianity. This tolerance ended in about 200 AD when the Romans imposed Jewish laws on all Jews in the Empire, as the Persians had done.

### *Talmudic development*

This occurred up to about 500 AD (see later), chiefly in Babylon where the main collection of Pharisees were centred. Babylon was the spiritual homeland of pharisaic Judaism which had begun in 586 BC and continued until 1040 AD when the last of the Talmud academies moved into Europe, Asia and Africa, according to Chief Rabbi JH Hertz. The Talmud exalts Babylon as '*the centre of religion and learning*' (Kethuboth 11, 1a). In fact it states that Babylon is superior to the land of Israel.

Modern Judaism keeps the Babylonian calendar,<sup>14</sup> keeps Babylonian festivals and the Fast of Tammuz,<sup>15</sup> copies its immorality and allegedly ritual sacrifice of children to Molech, necromancy, magic and fortune telling.

### **Classical Judaism: 10<sup>th</sup> – 17<sup>th</sup> centuries**

The period between 500 AD and 1000 AD is very scant in Jewish records but more abundant Jewish literature begins to emerge in the 11<sup>th</sup> century. Information before this is only found in Roman and Christian sources. Before 800 AD very little is known about Jewish society, so from 500 to 800 there is a gap (the Jewish Dark Ages). In this period Jewish society changed.

---

<sup>13</sup> Israel Shahak & Norton Mezvinsky, 'Jewish Fundamentalism in Israel', p2.

<sup>14</sup> The Jewish lunar months were adopted from Babylon from the time of the exile (586 BC) along with their pagan names, which correspond to the signs of the Zodiac.

<sup>15</sup> A Babylonian god similar to the Greek Adonis; the lover of his sister Ishtar (a fertility and mother-goddess, similar to Venus).

*It had no peasants; it ceased to be agrarian*

Jews became more literate, more urban dwelling, and were the privileged class of many countries. Jewish craftsmen, stewards, landlords and various other professions were much better off than the typical medieval serf. In some countries serfdom continued until the 19<sup>th</sup> century (e.g. Prussia, Poland, Austria, Russia). Many Jews worked to oppress serfs as agents of the crown and aristocracy (hence much anti-Semitism). It also explains the modern Jewish hatred of peasants and agriculture.

*It was dependent upon the nobility*

It is noteworthy that Jews, who are forbidden by the Talmud to provide medical services for Gentiles, are commanded to aid people in authority. Thus many noblemen, popes, bishops and others employed Jewish doctors.

Jews became tax-collectors, bailiffs and landlords in service to aristocrats and formed the middle class. Larger Jewish communities were given privileged status by the crown. Thus rabbis were empowered to act as local magistrates and judges in the Jewish community. Jewish clerical estates were exempt from paying taxes and could impose taxes on people under their control.

In the mid-Roman Empire (200-400), Jews had high status as Patriarchs, a high dignitary and equally an official of Rome; a similar situation existed afterwards in Europe. Rabbis appointed by the Patriarch were freed from most taxes and given official privileges, thus rabbis and the Jewish rich oppressed the poor. This led to much hatred of rabbis.

*It was in total opposition to the surrounding Gentile community*

With the exception of the king, nobles and power structures.

Thus Jews loved serfdom (and still do) because it gave them opportunities to exploit the poor. Jews thrived in feudalism. *'Classical Judaism flourished best under strong regimes which are disassociated from most classes in society, and in such regimes the Jews fulfil one of the functions of a middle class'*.<sup>16</sup>

Jews were thus opposed by peasant serfs and also by Gentile middle classes (which began to grow in modern Europe) as well as the lower clergy. Where feudal anarchy was curbed and the bourgeoisie began to have a role in governing, the power of Jews deteriorated.

These three characteristics were valid in both Christian and Muslim countries.

**Modern Judaism**

This period began in Holland in the 17<sup>th</sup> century, in France and Austria in the late-18<sup>th</sup> century and in the rest of Europe in the mid-19<sup>th</sup> century. In this period the totalitarian control of rabbis over the Jewish community broke down. Various attempts were made to restore this, such as Zionism. In this time classical Judaism is found in Orthodox Judaism while many Jews are secular.

**What happened to the rest of the Pharisees in Palestine?**

Like the rest of the Jews at the time of the Roman military operation against Jewish rebellion, they were virtually obliterated within Israel.

---

<sup>16</sup> Israel Shahak, 'Jewish History', chapter four.

### Jesus' prophecy of destruction

Jesus had prophesied that all the Jews of that generation which rejected him, of which the Pharisees were chief, would be crushed to powder and their generation left desolate. The kingdom of God was totally removed from the Jews by divine fiat.

'Therefore I say to you, the kingdom of God will be taken from you and given to a nation bearing the fruits of it. And whoever falls on this stone will be broken; but on whomever it falls, it will grind him to powder.' Now when the chief priests and Pharisees heard His parables, they perceived that He was speaking of them. Matt 21:43-45

'Whoever falls on that stone will be broken; but on whomever it falls, it will grind him to powder'. And the chief priests and the scribes that very hour sought to lay hands on Him, but they feared the people -- for they knew He had spoken this parable against them. Lk 20:18-19

O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, the one who kills the prophets and stones those who are sent to her! How often I wanted to gather your children together, as a hen gathers her chicks under *her* wings, but you were not willing! See! Your house is left to you desolate. Matt 23:37-38

See! Your house is left to you desolate. Lk 13:35

The Judaeans, who killed both the Lord Jesus and their own prophets, and have persecuted us; and they do not please God and are contrary to all men, forbidding us to speak to the Gentiles that they may be saved, so as always to fill up *the measure of* their sins; but wrath has come upon them to the uttermost. 1 Thess 2:14-16

Being 'crushed to powder' refers to divine judgment and destruction. Their 'house left desolate' means the termination of the family line. 'Wrath having come upon them to the uttermost' includes both these judgments, followed by condemnation in hell. These statements refer to the most extreme sanctions by God against reprobate people.

Jesus does not lie. Thus Israelite Jews, those able to trace their ancestry back to Abraham through Jacob (albeit with corrupting influences) were obliterated. People calling themselves Jews after this time (70 AD, when the prophecy was fulfilled) are not Semitic at all or cannot trace their ancestry back to Jacob. History proves this to be true (see later).

### History of the Fall of Jerusalem [70 AD]

The zealots fomented a virtual civil war in Judaea as Josephus explains in his '*Jewish War*'. This was a war between the revolutionaries, led by tyrants and gangsters, opposed by property owners and the bourgeois. Jewish bandits had even attacked a slave of the emperor on the main road out of Jerusalem. When Agrippa's palace was burned by the rebels, destroying all the tax records, the emperor gave the order to wipe out the Jews completely. The zealots brought fire down on Judaea and the Jewish War began in earnest, led by Titus as commander-in-chief, son of the emperor Vespasian.

Huge numbers of Jews were killed by the Romans after the Fall of Jerusalem. Josephus tells us that the hills of Judaea were denuded of trees to make up crosses for the men. The inhabitants of Jerusalem were so reduced to dire straits in the siege that they ate their shoes and even their own children; which was part of God's foretold judgment. [Christians escaped by fleeing to Pella<sup>17</sup> because they obeyed Jesus' warning.] Josephus says that over a million people died in the siege alone because many Jews were visiting Jerusalem for Passover when the siege started.

---

<sup>17</sup> In the Jordan Valley, originally on of the Decapolis cities founded in the Hellenistic period. It is situated about 17 miles from the Sea of Galilee.

Armed men and the frail were executed after the siege while 97,000 were enslaved; many of these died as gladiators while those under 17 were sold as slaves. Those in Judaea that were not killed were taken to die in servitude as slaves in foreign parts. This was the fulfilment of Jesus' prophecy that those who rejected him would be crushed.

The numbers quoted by Josephus have been questioned since only about a million people lived in Palestine at that time, half being Jews. However, in other areas historians are happy to justify his statistics. Josephus explains that the Passover pilgrims swelled the numbers and many thousands did attend the Passover every year.

The times were complex. Around the time of the Fall of Jerusalem there was turmoil amongst the various parties (Zealots, Idumaeans, Orthodox Jews etc.). 20,000 Idumaeans soldiers killed many of the Orthodox Jews, yet Idumaeans also fought on the side of the Jews against the Romans. After the war ended, 40,000 Idumaeans were set free.

Palestine was so bereft of Jews as a result that the Idumaeans (cursed Edomites) moved in and occupied the land. These gradually became the Sephardim Jews. It may have been that there were some original Jews left in Palestine; such as Christian Jews that went back home after fleeing Jerusalem, and rural Jews in more remote areas. These would have been the minority and in very small numbers that escaped Roman military retribution. The Christian Jews would have freely married non-Jew Christians, leaving only the small minority of Jacobin Jews<sup>18</sup> remaining, that most likely intermarried of necessity. This is why it is hard to find Jews with Abrahamic DNA. The nation was left desolate as Jesus foretold. Even Titus, the Roman general and future emperor, stated that he was merely the instrument of divine wrath and refused a victory wreath.

There is a disparity here because some Jewish sources (such as Jewish edited Wikipedia) say that there were large populations of Jews after the war in Palestine and even in Judaea. Many were also purported to have fled to areas around the Mediterranean. However these, according to Jewish encyclopaedias,<sup>19</sup> were mostly the Edomite progenitors of the Sephardim and Palestinian Jewish Christians. Accurate social history regarding Palestine after 70 AD is scant and confused. This is partly because rabbis discouraged writing history at that time (see later) and when they did it was exaggerated; such as stating that billions were killed by the Romans when there has never been billions of Jews on the entire earth.

There is more information in connection with the subsequent Jewish rebellions. In the ensuing revolts, Hadrian destroyed over half a million 'Jews' (various races, mainly Idumaeans) and tried to stamp out Jewishness, prohibiting circumcision, the Sabbath and reading the Torah. This was when Israel was renamed 'Palestine' after the enemy of the Jews (Philistines). At this time Idumaea became assimilated into Palestine and disappeared from maps.

The only remaining Jews that had a blood relationship to Abraham through Jacob (not Sephardim, who were sons of Esau) were those few Jews that did not enter into mixed

---

<sup>18</sup> Jews that can trace their origin back to Abraham via Jacob. Sephardim Jews go back to Esau, the line that was cursed by God. Ashkenazi Jews are Khazars (Turkic-Mongol) and not Semitic.

<sup>19</sup> *The Jewish Encyclopaedia*, 'Edom is in modern Jewry', 1925 edition, Vol 5, p41. *Encyclopaedia Judaica*, 'The Edomites became a section of the Jewish people', Art. 'Edom', (1971), Vol 6, p378. *The Jewish Encyclopaedia*, 'They [Edomites] were then incorporated with the Jewish nation', (1904) Vol 5, p41. *The New Standard Jewish Encyclopaedia*, 'From then on they [Edomites] constituted a part of the Jewish people, Herod being one of their descendants', (1977), p589. Flavius Josephus, *The Antiquities of the Jews*, 'They [Edomites] were hereafter no other than Jews', Book XIII, chapter IX, verse 1, p279.

marriages in the Diaspora before 70 AD, such as Paul. Over time many of these became of mixed European stock, especially in Germany and Central Europe.

Jesus' word stands; the bloodline to Abraham through Isaac and Jacob was terminated and crushed. The modern majority of Jews today are not even Semitic, being of Khazar stock (Turkic-Mongol; see my papers on this).

After the Fall of Jerusalem the main centre of Judaism became the mixed population based in Babylon. Jews in Palestine under Roman rule were fundamentally Idumaeans or mixed stock. Repeated DNA tests on modern Jews who thought that they had a pure bloodline continually demonstrate mixed blood, typically rooted in European and Azerbaijani stock. Even Jews that thought they were pure blood priestly class Jews (Kohanim, e.g. surname Cohen) have been tested and found to be European / Azerbaijani.

Jews themselves admit that they are a mixed race. The Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith in America concludes that Jews are part of a '*general admixture*' of races.<sup>20</sup>

But for a minuscule remnant, contemporary 'Jews' are mostly *mamzerim*, of mixed race. A large segment of so-called Israeli Jews today are North African Sephardic people who are genetically indistinguishable from their Arab neighbours, while the overwhelming majority of 'Jews' in America are actually descendants of converts from the Khazar tribe of Eastern Europe.<sup>21</sup>

Thus the Pharisees were chiefly represented in Babylon in the rabbinic centres that grew up.

### **Pharisaic religion became, first, classical cultural Judaism and, then, Orthodox religious Judaism**

The Jewish religion as it is today traces its descent, without a break, through all the centuries, from the Pharisees. Their leading ideas and methods found expression in a literature of enormous extent, of which a very great deal is still in existence. The Talmud is the largest and most important single piece of that literature. ... and the study of it is essential for any real understanding of Pharisaism.<sup>22</sup>

With the destruction of the Temple (70AD) the Sadducees [the priestly sect] disappeared altogether, leaving the regulation of all Jewish affairs in the hands of the Pharisees. Henceforth, Jewish life was regulated by the Pharisees; the whole history of Judaism was reconstructed from the Pharisaic point of view, and a new aspect was given to the Sanhedrin of the past. A new chain of tradition supplanted the older priestly tradition (Abot 1:1). Pharisaism shaped the character of Judaism and the life and thought of the Jew for all the future.<sup>23</sup>

Pharisaism became Talmudism ... the spirit of the ancient Pharisee survives unaltered.<sup>24</sup>

---

<sup>20</sup> Anti-Defamation League, Fireside Discussion Groups, leaflet number 7, 'Three Questions Jews Must Answer'.

<sup>21</sup> Hoffman, 'Judaism's strange gods', p110. He cites: Kevin Alan Brook, 'The Jews of Khazaria' (1999) and Paul Wexler, 'The Ashkenazic Jews: a Slavo-Turkic people', (1993) and Arthur Koestler, 'The Thirteenth Tribe: The Khazar Empire and its heritage', (1976). But there are many others, including books by rabbis and Jewish historians and geneticists.

<sup>22</sup> The Universal Jewish Encyclopaedia (1943).

<sup>23</sup> The Jewish Encyclopaedia (1905).

<sup>24</sup> Rabbi Louis Finklestein; 'The Pharisees'.

## The Babylonian Talmud

### History: the concentration of pharisaic doctrine

In Babylon, the rabbinic Jews needed a new plan. The Romans had destroyed the temple and all the priestly line. Jews could no longer sacrifice via a priest nor make offerings in the temple. All the vessels were stolen and melted down. Judaism as it had existed for centuries was no longer operational. There was also the shock as to why God had allowed the nation to be crushed; that needed to be explained.

It was then that the Pharisee rabbis in Babylon developed their new system based upon how they previously survived during the Babylonian exile, by centring on synagogue assemblies and local rabbis – no priests, no sacrifices, and no temple. Rabbis became so authoritative that they effectively served as local judges and arbiters of law.

To accommodate this new system of Judaism and to provide an authoritative source for their oral traditions, the rabbis compiled the *Babylonian Talmud* (which dates from the 5<sup>th</sup> century AD but includes earlier material). Another version had been compiled earlier in Jabeneh, Palestine, the 4<sup>th</sup> century *Palestinian* or *Jerusalem Talmud*, but this was not accepted as authoritative like the Babylonian Talmud.<sup>25</sup> This became the body of Jewish civil and ceremonial law and legends comprising the *Mishna*<sup>26</sup> (or *Mishnah*; laws) and the *Gemara* (legal commentaries).<sup>27</sup> The rabbis of the Mishna are called *Tannaim* while the rabbis that compiled the Gemara are known as *Amoraim*. The Mishna was completed by the end of the 2<sup>nd</sup> century AD apart from the later additions of tractates Sotah and Abot.

Thus the Babylonian Talmud is the concentration of the oral traditions of the Pharisees, the enemies of Jesus.

### The Talmud is the authoritative source for Jews

Over time the Talmud became the formally accepted authoritative source of Judaism, as Jewish encyclopaedias exclaim. Indeed, to rabbis, the word ‘Torah’ does not mean the Law of Moses but the law as explained by the Talmud.

The Talmud was Torah [law, guidance]. ... The Talmud was Oral Torah in written form. ... The Talmud provided the means of determining how God wanted all Jews to live, in all places, at all times. ... The Talmud became Israel’s way to God.<sup>28</sup>

That formulation of the theology of Rabbinic Judaism, which is to say, of the Torah, therefore constitutes the Talmud’s representation of the Torah ... No prior document spells out that way ... as does the Talmud.<sup>29</sup>

---

<sup>25</sup> Rabbi Louis Finklestein; ‘The Pharisees’. ‘The Talmud that is the authority for Jews is the Babylonian Talmud. The lesser known Palestinian Talmud has parts missing, was lost for a thousand years and lacks the Gemara. It is therefore not used as a prime authority but only as a scholarly comparison. The Babylonian Talmud has the status of law. The Babylonian Talmud began in the time of the Jewish exile into Babylonia and was completed about 500 AD by Jews that had always lived there. Babylonia was an autonomous Jewish centre from 586 BC to 1040 AD.’ The authority of the Babylonian Talmud is also greater than that of the Jerusalem Talmud. In cases of doubt the former is decisive.’ RC Musaph-Andriessse, ‘From Torah to Kabbalah: A basic introduction to the writings of Judaism, p40.

<sup>26</sup> The authoritative collection of exegetical material embodying the oral tradition of Jewish law and forming the first part of the Talmud.

<sup>27</sup> Aramaic: ‘completion’; a rabbinic commentary on the Mishna, forming the second part of the Talmud.

<sup>28</sup> Robert Goldenberg, Talmud, ‘Back to the Sources: Reading the Classic Jewish Texts’, (1984), p166-167.

<sup>29</sup> Rabbi Jacob Neusner, ‘Rabbinic Judaism’, p209.

... The religion of Judaism as it has been known since it was concocted after the crucifixion of Christ is what is called 'Orthodox Judaism' today.<sup>30</sup>

Down to the present day Judaism has remained essentially Talmudical both in its theory and in its practice. ... Orthodox Judaism ... distinctly admits the absolute binding force of the oral law.<sup>31</sup>

Judaism is Rabbinic Judaism, and the Talmud of Babylonia is the authoritative statement of the Torah that Judaism embodies. The Talmud is the prism, receiving, refracting all light. ... upon it all conclusions ultimately rest. ... Study of the Torah begins, as a matter of simple, ubiquitous fact, in the Talmud. ... The Talmud formed the starting point and the ending point, the alpha and omega of truth. ... Scripture rightly reaches Israel in the Talmud; sound exegesis conforms to the facts of the Talmud.<sup>32</sup>

The Talmud is to this day the circulating heart's blood of the Jewish religion. Whatever laws, customs or ceremonies we observe – whether we are Orthodox, Conservative, Reform or merely spasmodic sentimentalists – we follow the Talmud. It is our common law.<sup>33</sup>

[Note: Reform Judaism is not Judaism. Liberal Reform Jews deny the fundamental items of Judaism and must be considered a heretical offshoot, like a Christian sect that denies the resurrection of Christ. Thus Orthodox Jews persecute them and have murdered liberal rabbis.]



[Jewish students are] devoted to the Talmud to the exclusion of everything else.<sup>34</sup>

### **The Halakha** [aka Halacha, Halakah, Halakhah, lit. 'law']

This is the legal system of classical Judaism practised by all Jews from the 9<sup>th</sup> century to the end of the 18<sup>th</sup> century. It is maintained today in Orthodox Judaism and is primarily based on the Babylonian Talmud.

<sup>30</sup> Israel Shahak, 'Jewish Fundamentalism in Israel', (1989), p11-16.

<sup>31</sup> The Catholic Encyclopaedia, (1912), vol. 8, p402.

<sup>32</sup> Rabbi Jacob Neusner, 'Rabbinic Judaism', p205.

<sup>33</sup> Herman Wouk, 'The Talmud: Heart's Blood of the Jewish Faith' (1959); serialised in the New York Herald-Tribune.

<sup>34</sup> Jewish Chronicle, 26 March 1993.

Since the Talmud is too complex and unwieldy for legal disputations, a more manageable codification of Talmudic laws was required. These were compiled by successive generations of rabbis.

The earliest code of Talmudic law was the *Misbneh Tarab* written by Rabbi Moses Maimonides in the late 12<sup>th</sup> century. The most widely used handbook today is the *Shulhan 'Arukh* composed by R. Yosef Karo (16<sup>th</sup> century).

Other works include the 20<sup>th</sup> century *Mishnab Berurab* and the Talmudic Encyclopaedia.

### Composition of the Talmud

The Talmud contains 63 books, divided into six divisions (sing. 'Seder'; plur. 'Sedarim' or 'orders'). These are: Seder Zeraim ('seeds'); Seder Moed ('festivals'); Seder Nashim ('women'); Seder Nezikin ('damages'); Seder Kodashim ('sacrifices'); Seder Tohoroth ('cleanness').

The total of all the volumes is over 6,000 pages. All the books have Mishnah (laws) but some lack a Gemara. The laws are named after the rabbi that wrote them, e.g. the Mishnah of Rabbi Akiba. The books in the Seder are called 'Tractates'.

Folios were the original divisions according to the imperial folio leaves (pages) of the printed book. They can split sentences and do not comply with chapter divisions. It is common practice to just use the tractate title and folio number: e.g. 'Yebamoth 60a'. Sometime even this is abbreviated, e.g. 'Yeb. 60a'.

The compilation of the Mishna was necessitated by multiple oral traditions and some initial collections of laws by rabbinic students, leading to confusion as to what was standard. The earliest formal collators of the Mishna were the Pharisee Akiba [died 135] who organised the first laws and constructed the framework, and then his disciple Meir. After rabbis began to draw up their own Mishna, Judah Hanasi [c.135-200] compiled a standard edition based on 13 different collections of laws (Halakha), but centred largely on Meir.<sup>35</sup>

### Modern Israel is Talmudism

The Talmud is also the centre and foundation of the principles that undergird the State of Israel, as Benjamin Netanyahu has officially stated:

Report: Netanyahu promises Talmud will be Israeli law.<sup>36</sup>

Netanyahu reported to say legal system based on Talmud.<sup>37</sup>

Netanyahu: Talmud will be the basis of Israeli law [headline]. ... 'In the law, we will define the Talmud as the basis for the Israeli legal system' Netanyahu told Vidler, adding that the law 'is a very important one that will affect how Israel looks in the future'.<sup>38</sup>

### Interim conclusion

The religious basis of modern Judaism is the oral traditions of the Pharisees, recorded in the Talmud. The legal basis of the State of Israel is also the oral traditions of the Pharisees.

---

<sup>35</sup> Universal Jewish Encyclopaedia, art. 'Mishnah'.

<sup>36</sup> Arutz Sheva, 9.5.14.

<sup>37</sup> Times of Israel, 8 May 2014.

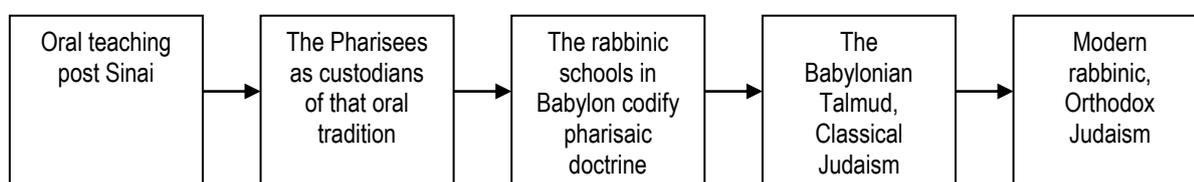
<sup>38</sup> International Middle East Media Centre, 9 May 2014.

Thus all religious Jews (except Torah Jews and historical Karaites) are fundamentally associated with: a) the enemies of Jesus and b) the teachings that Jesus condemned as coming from the devil.

Modern rabbinic Judaism, Orthodox Judaism, is devilish in its origination. This is before we consider further satanic influences that exist in Kabbalism and Sabbateanism (mystical, Luciferian variants of Judaism).

The proof of this is not just historical analysis but examination of what the Talmud actually says and teaches. It is the foulest set of religious documents in the world that teaches all forms of sin (lying, fraud, murder, ritual sacrifice, rape, incest, paedophilia, perjury etc.) and the most appalling blasphemies of Jesus and Mary (see later).

The idea that Christian churches should support Israel and Judaism is the most terrible deception waged upon modern Christians. Supporting Talmudic Judaism is nothing short of blasphemy.



True Israelites, i.e. true followers of Moses, would become Christians because Moses testified to Christ. Judaism, a religion that developed after the Fall of Jerusalem concocted by wicked, blasphemous Pharisees, is anti-Biblical. Thus Orthodox Judaism, Zionism and Israel are anti-Christian. There is no way that Christianity can be joined to Judaism without corruption and blasphemy. Judaism is not the root of Christianity.<sup>39</sup>

The devilish nature of Judaism is also seen in whom it persecutes, hinders and kills. The list includes:

- Jesus.
- John the Baptist.
- The early church in general.
- Stephen.
- James (who as executed at the instigation of the Pharisees).
- The Karaites (Jews that denied the Talmud and obeyed the OT).
- Ethiopian Jews (who obeyed the Torah / Tenach [OT] and never received the Talmud).
- Modern Torah Jews.
- Liberal Jews.
- Christians.

Clearly there can be no alliance between a system that kills Bible believers and modern Christians.

### **Summary of the Talmud's ethics**

Evidence for this will be given in a later section of this paper.

- It is pornographic.

---

<sup>39</sup> The root in Romans 11 refers to the faith of Abraham in Christ.

- It reverses all the Ten Commandments and the Laws of Moses.
- It teaches evasions of God's laws.
- The OT is considered to be simple tales fit only for women, fools and children.
- It hates Christ.
- It promotes blasphemy.
- It despises Christians and seeks their death.
- It states that Gentiles are not human but are animals to be killed.
- It exploits Gentile women for sexual abuse.
- It promotes obscenities.
- It is full of filth (e.g. 509 pages devoted to the smell, colour and non-medical examination by rabbis of menstruation)
- It promotes incest.
- It condones sodomy.
- It promotes paedophilia.
- It condones bestiality.
- It promotes slavery of Gentiles.
- It promotes selfishness, pride and hubris.
- It promotes theft.
- It promotes murder.
- It promotes brutal cruelty.
- It promotes lying and perjury.
- It promotes deceit.
- It promotes fraud, cheating and exploitation.
- It promotes Satanism.
- It promotes polytheism.
- It allies with paganism.
- It promotes mysticism.
- It promotes placating and entreating demons.
- It is full of facile stupidity and all sorts of nonsense (such as 405 pages of toilet talk in 'Berakoth').

Essentially, the pharisaic Talmud is the opposite of all goodness, kindness, righteousness and holiness. It is the worship of Anti-Christ. It is a satanic piece of work.

## **The Kabbala**

Like the Talmud, the Kabbala is claimed, by rabbis, to have originated in the oral traditions of the elders that were part of the secret teaching given to Moses at Sinai. Thus these two streams, the Talmud and the Kabbala together form the fundamental basis of Judaism. In actual fact, much of Kabbalistic ideas emanated from Babylonia after the exile. The text is exceptionally difficult to read (hence the need of a rabbi) being esoteric, irrational, enigmatic, obtuse and frequently nonsensical. It has two sections: theoretical and practical ('theurgic' or wonderworking).

It is a series of treatises on mysticism, magic, numerology and demonology that developed after the 2<sup>nd</sup> century AD and especially after 900. It describes all sorts of fables, myths, legendary cosmogony, spells, charms, fetishes and rituals necessary to rectify God's imperfect creation.

This is an important Jewish theological theme, rectifying the creation because it is not perfect. It requires the intervention and ability of redemption by the Jewish person – also removing the evil caused by the existence of Gentiles. This is detailed in the *Sefer Yetzirah* ('Book of Creation') and the famous *Zohar* ('Book of Splendour'; five volumes).

Many try to pass off the Kabbala as just Jewish mysticism, an offshoot of Judaism developed by those with an interest in mysticism and gematria (numerology)<sup>40</sup> due to its clear occult content. But it cannot be so easily dismissed. If the Kabbala is equally part of the oral tradition of the Pharisees accepted by the rabbinic schools, then it cannot be separated from Judaism proper. Not only does the Kabbala influence all Judaism, at the end of the 19<sup>th</sup> century 50% of Jews were hard Kabbalists. Hasidic Jews afford the *Zohar* (the chief book of the Kabbala) equal status with the Talmud and some parts were used liturgically.

In fact, rabbis down the centuries have been proficient in the magic of the Kabbala and esteemed for their abilities in fortune-telling. Jewish authorities affirm that the Kabbala is a vital part of Orthodox Judaism as it was in classical Judaism.

The Cabala is the bone and blood of Talmudic Judaism, which is itself pagan from start to finish.<sup>41</sup>

Kabbalists claimed that their tradition had originally been given to Moses at Sinai ... The influence of Kabbalah on exoteric Judaism was widespread, presenting Jews with a powerful set of mystical symbols ... influencing Halakha and giving magical practices respectability.<sup>42</sup>

Scholarly researchers have made clear the centrality of Kabbalah to the whole of Jewish religious consciousness.<sup>43</sup>

The *Zohar* [the central book of the Kabbala] was studied with reverence, awe and intensity by Jews in the most diverse communities.<sup>44</sup>

For the three-hundred-year period roughly from 1500 to 1800 the Kabbalah was widely considered to be the true Jewish theology ... Through the Diaspora, the number of folk customs whose origins were kabbalistic was enormous.<sup>45</sup>

This penetration of kabbalistic customs and belief, which left no corner of Jewish life untouched, is especially well-documented in ... Isaiah Horowitz's *Shenei Luhot ha-berit* and the anonymous *Hemdat Yamim*.<sup>46</sup>

---

<sup>40</sup> The Kabbalistic method of interpreting the Hebrew scriptures by computing the numerical value of words, based on those of their constituent letters.

<sup>41</sup> Dilling, p72.

<sup>42</sup> Alan Unterman, 'Dictionary of Jewish Lore and Legend', p110.

<sup>43</sup> Barry W Holtz, (ed.), 'Back to the Sources: Reading the classic Jewish texts', p26.

<sup>44</sup> Lawrence Fine, Kabbalistic Texts, 'Back to the Sources: Reading the classic Jewish texts', p309, 311.

<sup>45</sup> Gershom Scholem, 'Kabbalah', p186-187, 190, 194-195.

<sup>46</sup> Gershom Scholem, 'Kabbalah', p194-195.

The Kabbala is a collection of writings about magic and superstition. In fact the Pharisees were similarly occupied. For example the hand-washing rituals that Jesus condemned were not about ceremonial cleanliness or even hygiene, but were about washing demons off your skin; thus the washing had to follow a ritual. It was clearly influenced by Babylonian magic, alchemy and Gnosticism.<sup>47</sup>

The earliest Kabbalistic book was the *Sefer ha-Bihar* ... [which] represented the emergence of a striking set of Gnostic motifs within the heart of rabbinic Judaism.<sup>48</sup>

The Gnostic character of this cosmogony cannot be denied. Gnostic theology was able to dominate the mainstream of Jewish religious thought.<sup>49</sup>

Aspects of Kabbalism are very Gnostic and pagan, such as the idea of a usurper god (Lucifer) who defeats the Creator (Yahweh) and rules the universe. Lucifer is the sun-god offspring of the father god and a female goddess, who then marries his mother (Venus). The male god and the female goddess are seen as two aspects of the divine.

The traditions of Jewish mysticism also developed from Egyptian Hermetism, which influenced alchemy. Rabbinic concepts of Jews being equal or better than God arose from Hellenistic Egypt where Gnostic and Hermetic ideas were developing, such as in the *Poimandres* Hermetic writings. In these, the Greek god Hermes was identified with the Egyptian god Toth but they taught that man preceded the creation, in which man had a pivotal role; he was the Primal man, a bisexual creation. Rabbis thus developed doctrines about a celestial Adam as well as a terrestrial Adam.<sup>50</sup>

The chief trait shared by Gnosticism and Kabbalism is a provenance of conceit and pride and a sub-rosa [PF: done in secret] tradition of a superman with a hidden sexual aspect, that of a hermaphrodite. This goes deeply into the magical work which both Jewish and Hermetic-Gnostic (and later Neo-platonic, alchemical, Rosicrucian and masonic) adepts performed behind a smokescreen of diversionary rhetoric.<sup>51</sup>

In medieval Spain, at Castille, the most prominent Gnostics were Jewish rabbis and Kabbalists such as Jacob Kohen, Moses ben Shemtov de Leon and Moses of Burgos. The prominent feature of their thinking was the development of an elaborate theory of a demonic emanation of ten *Sefirot*.<sup>52</sup>

The Kabbala is popular today with fashionable occultists like Madonna and is common amongst the global elite because it panders to elitism and despotism. It is nothing other than occultism to be condemned as a derivative of Satanism, a doctrine of demons. Mark this well, the vital constituent of Judaism, and even Jewish culture, is pure Satanism.

This means that Judaism is doubly Satanic.

First we have the doctrine of the Pharisees codified in the Talmud and amplified in the Halakha, which Christ said was satanic lies. To this is added the later teachings of the Kabbala which is Judaism plus Hermetism, Gnosticism, Neo-Platonism, Alchemy, some Zoroastrianism and occultism; in other words, forms of Satanism.

---

<sup>47</sup> Shulhan Aruch (Code of Jewish law), chapter CXXII, 'an evil spirit rests on the fingers in the morning'.

<sup>48</sup> Lawrence Fine, *Kabbalistic Texts*, 'Back to the Sources: Reading the classic Jewish texts', p308.

<sup>49</sup> Gershom Scholem, 'Kabbalah', p143.

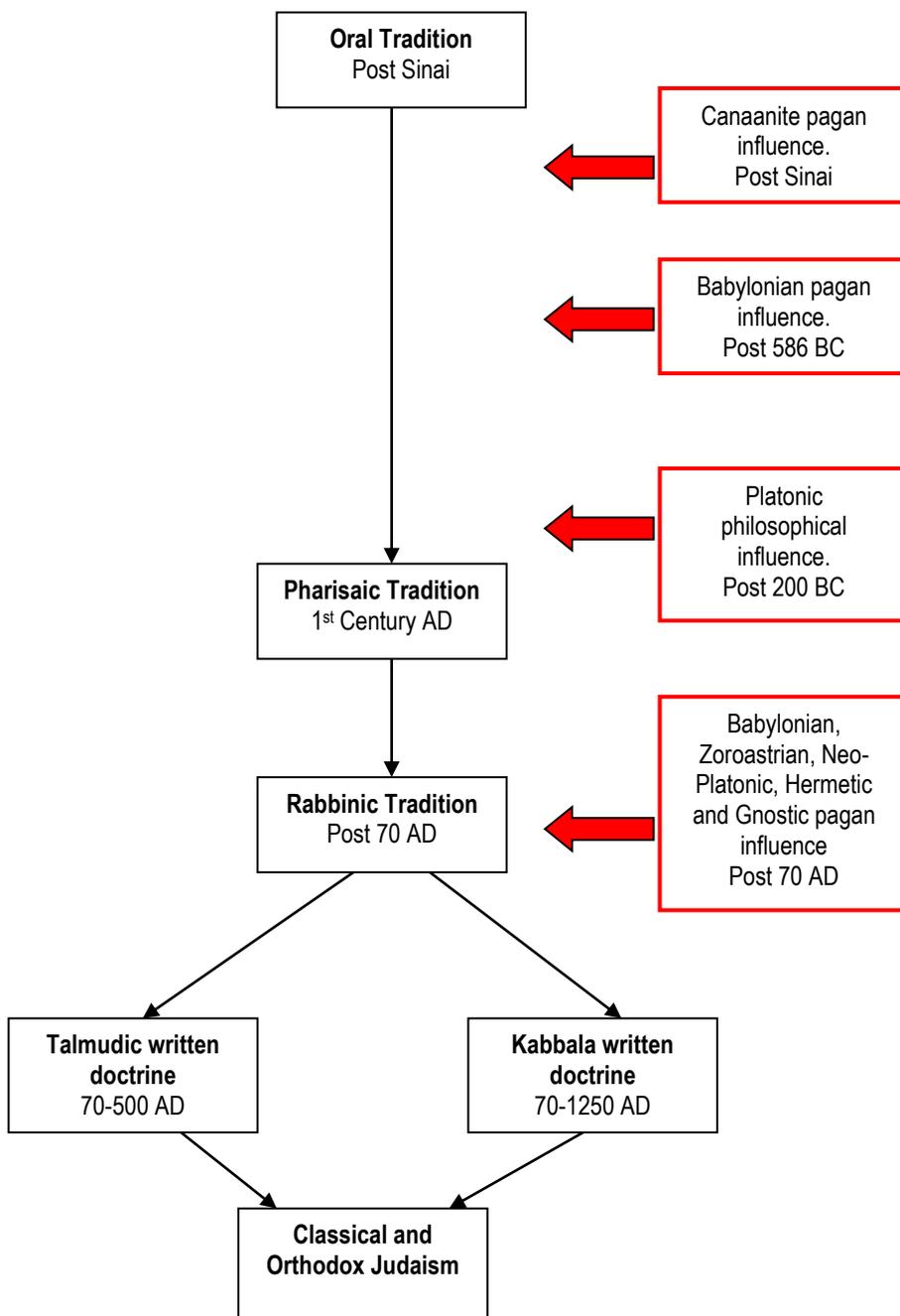
<sup>50</sup> Hans Jonas, 'The Gnostic Religion', (1963), p147-155.

<sup>51</sup> Michael A Hoffman, 'Judaism's Strange Gods', p85-86.

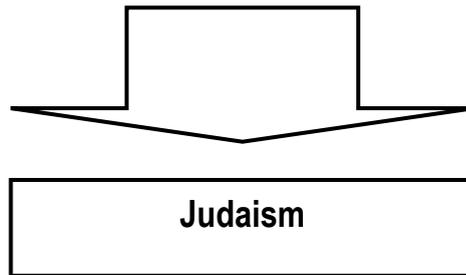
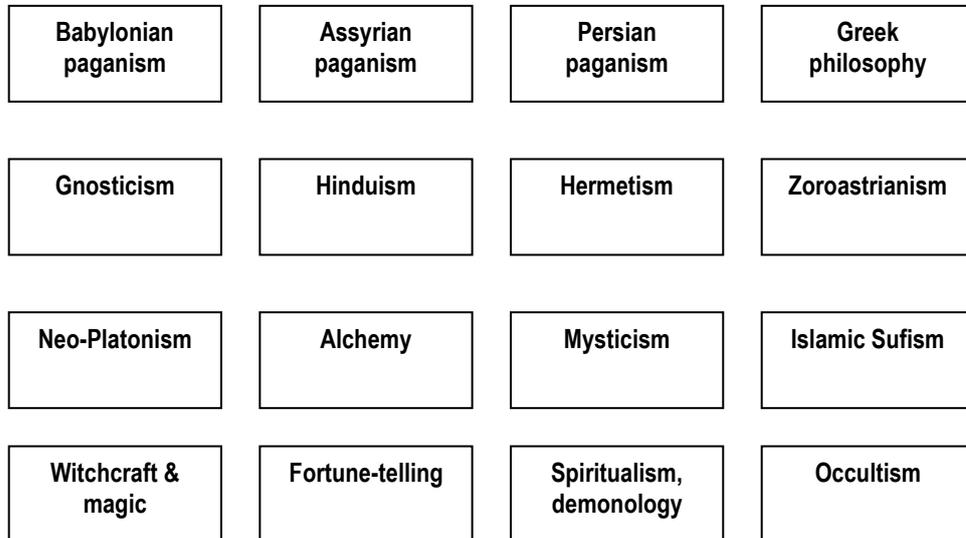
<sup>52</sup> Michael A Hoffman, 'Judaism's Strange Gods', p86.

Judaism is devil-worship.

## Traditions of Judaism



## Syncretism of Judaism



## Celebrated Pharisees (rabbis)

### Divisions

Judaism has always been riven by factions and sects since the time of Jesus. In 1<sup>st</sup> century Jewish culture there were about 13 different factions. Today there are several major divisions of Judaism and numerous minor offshoots. These are the most important subdivisions.

#### *Orthodox Judaism* [Strict]

A major branch of Judaism, which teaches strict adherence to rabbinical interpretation of Jewish law and its traditional observances. There are 613 rules governing religious and everyday life. Orthodox Jews maintain the separation of the sexes in synagogue worship.

#### *Conservative Judaism* [Less strict]

A form of Judaism, particularly prevalent in North America, which seeks to preserve Jewish tradition and ritual but has a more flexible approach to the interpretation of the law than Orthodox Judaism.

#### *Reform Judaism* [Even less strict]

A form of Judaism, initiated in Germany by the philosopher Moses Mendelssohn [1729–86], which has reformed or abandoned aspects of Orthodox Jewish worship and ritual in an attempt to adapt to modern changes in social, political, and cultural life.

#### *Liberal Judaism* [Not strict at all]

A Jewish movement that began in about 1780 in Germany, in response to the need to redefine the meaning and practical observance of the Torah in a changing society.

Liberals saw the Torah's revelations as progressive rather than static, expressing God's teaching rather than God's law. This allowed for evolution in religious law and practice and resulted in dramatic changes in both diet and custom, including the use of the vernacular in services and the relaxation of Sabbath laws. In Europe the movement is also known as Progressive, and is roughly equivalent to US Reform Judaism.

#### *Karaite and Torah Judaism* [Non-Talmudic]

Jews that hold the authority of the Mosaic Law as Torah, not the Talmud.

#### *Sabbateanism* [mystical and licentious Kabbalism]

Followers of Rabbi Sabbatai Zevi (q.v.) and Jacob Frank.

### Rabbinic schools

Each division of Judaism has its own rabbinic schools and methodology. Some divisions have multiple different rabbinic schools with varying methods of interpretation and practice. Often there is bitter enmity between these schools. In the past some rabbis have incited the murder of other rabbis. It is said that there is more disagreement amongst rabbis than anywhere else in the world.

There is also a natural enmity between Sephardic and Ashkenazi Jews, which in Israel leads to an effective apartheid and persecution. Thus there is also rivalry between Sephardic and Ashkenazi rabbis.

### Key rabbis

This is in no particular order or timeframe.

**Maimonides [1135–1204]**

Born in Spain as Moses ben Maimon. One of the most important rabbis and one held in great esteem by certain 'Christian' teachers and commentators.

He is perhaps the greatest interpreter of the Talmud and a key authoritative source for Halakha. His *Guide for the Perplexed* (1190) attempts to reconcile Talmudic scripture with the philosophy of Aristotle. Sample quotes:

We are forbidden to let an idolater ... pass through our land.<sup>53</sup>

It is a duty to exterminate them with one's own hands. ... Such as Jesus of Nazareth and his pupils ... may the name of the wicked rot.<sup>54</sup>

*It is a religious duty, however, to eradicate Jewish traitors, minim (Christians) and apikorsim (apostate) and to cause them to descend to the pit of destruction.*<sup>55</sup>

**Sabbatai Zevi [1626-1676]**

Born in Smyrna in modern Turkey. His name meant the planet Saturn, which was linked to the messiah's appearance. He was a Sephardic ordained rabbi and Kabbalist who claimed to be the messiah. The mid-17<sup>th</sup> century was riddled with millennialism, especially in England, and this influenced Zevi and other rabbis (Manasseh ben Israel used this argument to Cromwell to advocate for the return of the Jews, and it worked). Zevi had contact with English ideas through his father who was a trade agent for Britain in Smyrna.

He took on mysticism and Kabbalistic studies and began to claim that he was the messiah from the age of 22. Despite a small following, local rabbis excommunicate him and later banished him around 1651. In 1658 in Constantinople, the preacher Abraham Yachini confirmed Zevi's messiahship. A document was forged in ancient characters testifying to Zevi's authority. In Salonika Zevi gained more followers and put on mystical events, festivals and such, but local rabbis banished him.

From there he travelled widely to Alexandria, Athens, Jerusalem, Cairo, Gaza, Aleppo and finally Constantinople. Some wealthy Jews supported him. He also married a prostitute and began to teach licentiousness. The influential Nathan of Gaza began to support him and he was publicly declared to be the messiah. A messianic movement developed far and wide, extending to the Netherlands with Zevi gaining a million followers. By this time many rabbis followed him. The millennial fever is partly explained as the result of pogroms against the Jews that had killed thousands in Europe. Some Jews removed the roof from their houses to prepare for a new Exodus. Zevi's portrait was printed on prayer-books.

As well as licentiousness, Zevi removed much of Judaism's ritualism saying it wasn't necessary in the messianic age and also changed festivals. This is huge since Talmudism is centred on ritualism.

He was imprisoned in Constantinople by the Ottomans for sedition. To avoid execution he converted to Islam, receiving a pension. He said that God had made him an Ishmaelite. 300 of his followers who also converted were called the Donmeh ('converts'). However, he continued scheming; he told the sultan he was trying to bring Jews into Islam but told Jews that he was trying to bring Muslims into Judaism. He was twice banished where he died in isolation in present day Montenegro.

---

<sup>53</sup> 'Mishnah Torah', 'Idolatry', 10, p6.

<sup>54</sup> 'Mishnah Torah', 10, p184.

<sup>55</sup> 'Mishnah Torah', 10, p184.

Teaching: Essentially it is Satanism being summarised as ‘*praised be he who permits the forbidden*’; in other words Satanism’s ‘*do what thou wilt*’. Sin is a virtue and obeying the Torah is a sin. Doing good only slows down the appearance of the messiah, who will come when chaos reigns. The Kabbalah is a reversal of the Torah.

His followers formed the Sabbatean division of Judaism, which many in the global elite belong to. Initially the Donmeh movement continued in Turkey, fragmenting into three sects, but the teachings of practising evil appealed to many in positions of power.

Sabbateanism was revitalised by Zevi’s follower Jacob Frank [1726-1791] who continued the movement, claimed to be the embodiment of Zevi and this later spawned the Illuminati, being called ‘Sabbatean-Frankism’. When Weishaupt’s Illuminati was established Rothschild set Frank up in Frankfurt as the new head. Frank later ‘converted’ to Catholicism in Poland in order to subvert it from within and was initially supported by the King of Poland; however, he was discovered and imprisoned.

Modern Sabbateans believe that the full messianic age will only come when evil fills the world and so devotees are encouraged to practice as much evil as possible to hasten this Jewish millennium, corporate Jewry ruling the world.

It is important to understand Rabbi Zevi and Sabbateanism since so many Jews in positions power and influence today are followers of his wicked theology. For example, Sigmund Freud was a Sabbatean Kabbalistic Jew who used his fabricated psychoanalysis method to make money, calling his patients ‘suckers’.

### **Rabbi Shneur Zalman [1745-1812]**

The founder of Lubavitcher Hasidim, the first Rebbe of Chabad. Author of many works on mysticism and Jewish law which became the basis of Habad (Chabad) philosophy. His *Shulchan Aruch HaRav* is an authoritative collection of Jewish laws and customs, composed when he was 21.

#### Sample quotes:

All non-Jews are evil by nature. The Jews are the crown of creation, the non-Jews are the scum of the earth.<sup>56</sup>

Gentile souls are completely of different and inferior order. They are totally evil, with no redeeming qualities whatsoever ... Indeed, they themselves are refuse ... All Jews are innately good, all Gentiles are innately evil.<sup>57</sup>

### **Rabbi Simeon ben Yohai [2<sup>nd</sup> century]**

Chief Kabbala teacher who specialised in Black magic. Some attribute the authorship of the Zohar to him – though this is widely denied (the author is likely Moses de Leon in the 13<sup>th</sup> century). Numerous legends are associated with his life story, such as trees springing up followed by springs gushing out to aid him, daylight being extended and exorcisms.

The Jewish Encyclopaedia describes him as the pre-eminent anti-Gentile teacher.

#### Sample quotes:

The best among the gentiles deserves to be killed.  
The most pious of women is prone to sorcery.<sup>58</sup>

<sup>56</sup> Rabbi Shneur Zalman. Quoted in Texe Marrs, ‘Are Jews the Master Race?’

<sup>57</sup> Rabbi Schneur Zalman, in Roman A Foxbrunner, ‘Habad: the Hasidim of Shneur of Lyady’, (1993), p108-109.

<sup>58</sup> ‘Jewish Encyclopaedia’, Simeon ben Yohai.

I am beyond the jurisdiction of any angel or judge in heaven.<sup>59</sup>

## Testimony in history regarding Jews in various lands

My initial purpose here is to show that the Messianic Christian apologist argument that Christians favoured Jews until the Reformation changed things is a blatant lie. The early church fathers were especially strong in reviling Jews. This data is not given to condone attacks on Jews, still less to encourage action against them. It simply shows: a) that wherever people understood what the Talmud was, it resulted in hostility to Jews and the Talmud; b) Jews brought on themselves widespread vilification for their actions. They were not thrown out of over 100 countries for nothing; their continual acts of exploitation, usury, cruel impositions and sedition stirred up hatred against them. Everywhere they went they became revolutionary subversives.<sup>60</sup>

This will only be a short survey because the subject is huge. Until the errors of Dispensationalism emerged from Irving's heretical and occult sect in London, very few Christian theologians and teachers (virtually zero) defended Judaism. Some Postmillennial Puritans hoped for a future revival amongst Jews and various people, quite rightly, supported missionary activities directed at Jews (such as RM M'Cheyne), but most Christian teachers saw religious Jews as the rejecters and murderers of Christ. The message to Jews was to repent and be converted to Jesus and leave pharisaic Judaism.

This attitude of condemnation of the Jews for the rejection and killing of their own Messiah, was tempered with a loving presentation of the Gospel to save those Jews who would repent and become Christians; it is the common thread of Christian history in this matter. It was evidenced from the beginning, such as in Justin Martyr's condemnation of Judaism yet still seeking the conversion of Trypho. The Reformation led to many outreaches to Jews and even specific missionary organisations devoted to them. Opposition to satanic teachings in Judaism did not stop loving evangelism of Jewish people.

There was never any suggestion that Jews could keep their Judaistic religion if they desired to become a Christian; repentance means turning your back on your past life, just as Paul turned his back on all his Judaistic religious background considering it as dung (Phil 3:8). There was never any attempt to synchronise Christian theology with Judaism.

The very few attempts by heretics to forge a Jewish focused Christianity, such as the early Judaisers (combated by the apostles) and the following Ebionism (combated by the early fathers) was considered as heresy and condemned.

This was until the heresy of Dispensationalism developed after 1830, which is basically Israel focused, and the sects which emerged out of this afterwards, such as Messianic Christianity, Christian Zionism and Jewish Root Theology.

Through these, gullible 'Christians' have been suckered to believe the deceits that Christianity is rooted in Judaism (when Judaism developed after the cross), that God favours fleshly Jews above the church, that Jews are God's chosen people, that Jewish culture and religious factors are compatible with Christianity, and also that the future kingdom is entirely Jewish.

---

<sup>59</sup> Zohar Hadash, Bereshit 18d-19a.

<sup>60</sup> E Michael Jones, 'The Jewish Revolutionary Spirit: and its impact on world history'.

### Christian testimony

Note that many Messianic Christian apologists state that hostility to Jews was concentrated in the Reformers and their descendants and that the early church fathers supported the Jews. This is a blatant lie as the examples below prove.

- Justin Martyr (2<sup>nd</sup> century): *Dialogue with Trypho the Jew*. E.g. ‘You are behind all the persecutions of Christians. You wander from place to place hating and undermining the Christian faith.’
- John Chrysostom (4<sup>th</sup> century): *Homily on Virginity; Homilies Against Judaizing Christians*. E.g. ‘The Jews are the most worthless of all men. They are lecherous, greedy, rapacious. They are perfidious murderers of Christ. They worship the Devil. Their religion is a sickness. The Jews are the odious assassins of Christ and for killing God there is no expiation possible, no indulgence or pardon. ... God always hated the Jews.’
- Ambrose of Milan (4<sup>th</sup> century): Offered to burn down a synagogue himself.
- Gregory of Nyssa (4<sup>th</sup> century): *Sermons*. Called the Jews assassins of the prophets, companions of the Devil, a race of vipers, a Sanhedrin of demons and enemies of all that is beautiful.
- Severus (5<sup>th</sup> century): He actually burned the synagogue in Magona.
- Cyril of Alexandria (5<sup>th</sup> century): expelled the Jews from Alexandria.
- Augustine (5<sup>th</sup> century): *Tractate Against Jews*.
- John of Damascus (8<sup>th</sup> century): *Exposition of the Orthodox Faith*.
- Thomas Aquinas (13<sup>th</sup> century): *On the Governance of the Jews*. ‘The Jews should not be tolerated to keep what they have obtained from others by usury; it were best that they were compelled to work.’ ‘*Summa Theologica* Q.47, Art. 6, part 3. The rulers of the Jews knew that He was the Messiah: and if there was any ignorance in them it was affected ignorance, which could not excuse them. Therefore their sin was the most grievous, both on account of the kind of sin as from the malice of their will.’
- Martin Luther (16<sup>th</sup> century): *The Jews and their Lies*. E.g. ‘It is a pernicious race, oppressing all men by their usury and rapine.’ ‘In three fables of Aesop there is more wisdom to be found than in all the books of Talmudists and Rabbis and more than ever could come into the hearts of the Jews.’
- William Prynne (Puritan, 17<sup>th</sup> century): *A Short Demurrer to the Jews Long Discontinued Remitter into England* (1656).
- Rev. William S Mitchell (19<sup>th</sup> century): *Sermons*. E.g. ‘If there is an ingrate in history it is the Jew. In this land which befriended him he has conspired, undermined, prostituted and corrupted ... and dares to contrive and scheme the death of every Christian principle which has protected him.’

### Secular testimony

- Seneca (1<sup>st</sup> century Roman philosopher): *De Superstitione*.
- Cicero (1<sup>st</sup> century Roman statesman): *Oration in Defence of Flaccus*.
- Dio Cassius (2<sup>nd</sup> century; esteemed Roman historian): E.g. ‘The Jews were destroying both Greeks and Romans. They ate the flesh of their victims, made belts for themselves out of their entrails, and daubed themselves with their blood ... in all, 220,000 men perished in Cyrene and 240,000 in Cyprus.’ Roman History. [Note: similar claims were made by historians of the Jewish-based Bolshevik Red Terror.]
- Peter Stuyvesant (17<sup>th</sup> century US governor): *Letter to the Dutch West Indian Company from New Amsterdam*, 1654.
- Voltaire (18<sup>th</sup> century French philosopher). *Essai sur le Moeurs*. E.g. ‘Why are the Jews hated? It is the inevitable result of their laws; they either have to conquer everybody or be

*hated by the whole human race.* *Philosophical Dictionary*, 'Jews – In short we find in them only an ignorant and barbarous people who have long united the most sordid avarice with the most detestable superstition and the most invincible hatred for every people by whom they are tolerated and enriched.'

- Denis Diderot (18<sup>th</sup> century French academic): *Encyclopaedia*. E.g. 'The Talmud teaches the Jews to steal the goods of Christians, to regard them as savage beasts, to kill them with impunity.'
- George Washington (18<sup>th</sup> century American politician). E.g. 'They work more effectively against us than the enemy's armies, They are a hundred times more dangerous to our liberties ... the greatest enemies we have to the happiness of America.' *Maxims of G Washington*.
- Napoleon Bonaparte (18<sup>th</sup> - 19<sup>th</sup> century French leader). *Napoleon's Reflections*, 1806. E.g. 'The Jews are the master robbers of the modern age; they are the carrion birds of humanity ... They are surely not real citizens. ... We ought to ban the Jews from commerce because they abuse it.'
- Franz Liszt (19<sup>th</sup> century composer): *Are These Things So?*
- Mark Twain (19<sup>th</sup> century author): *Concerning the Jews*.
- Ernest Renan (19<sup>th</sup> century French philosopher): *Essays*.
- Hilaire Belloc (19<sup>th</sup> century political writer): *The Jews*. E.g. 'There is already something like a Jewish monopoly in high finance. There is the same element of Jewish monopoly in the silver trade, and in the control of various other metals ... What is most disquieting of all, this tendency to monopoly is spreading like a disease.'
- Ulysses S Grant (19<sup>th</sup> century US general and politician). *Letters to CP Wolcott*, asst. sec. of war, 17 December 1862.
- Ralph Waldo Emerson (19<sup>th</sup> century US philosopher). *Fate an Essay*. E.g. '[Jews are] the rulers of the earth.'
- HL Mencken (20<sup>th</sup> century American author): *Selected Works*. E.g. 'The Jews have vanity without pride, voluptuousness without taste, and learning without wisdom.'
- Kaiser Wilhelm II (19-20<sup>th</sup> century German leader). *Chicago Tribune*, 2 July 1922. E.g. 'A Jew cannot be a true patriot. He is something different like a bad insect. He must be kept apart, out of a place where he can do mischief ... The Jews are responsible for Bolshevism in Russia, and Germany too. I was far too indulgent with them during my reign. I bitterly regret the favours I showed the prominent Jewish bankers.'
- Nester Webster (20<sup>th</sup> century British historian): *World Revolution, The Plot Against Civilisation*. E.g. 'Since the earliest times it is as the exploiter that the Jew has been known among his fellow men of all races and creeds. The Jew has persistently shown himself ungrateful. The Jews have always formed a rebellious element in every state. England is no longer controlled by Britons. We are under the invisible Jewish dictatorship.'
- George Bernard Shaw (20<sup>th</sup> century British playwright). *London Morning Post*, 3 December 1925. E.g. 'This is the real enemy, the invader from the east, the Druze, the ruffian, the oriental parasite; in a word, the Jew. *Literary Digest*, 12 October 1932. '[They] had better stop being Jews and start being human beings.'
- Winston Churchill (20<sup>th</sup> century British PM). *Zionism versus Bolshevism*, *Illustrated Sunday Herald*, 8 February 1920.
- Henry Ford (20<sup>th</sup> century businessman). 'Jews have always controlled the business ... The motion picture influence of the US and Canada ... is exclusively under the control, moral and financial of the Jewish manipulators of the public mind.' *The Dearborn Independent*, 12-19 February 1921.

### **Burnings of the Talmud**

When the contents of the Talmud became public knowledge, there were always huge outcries and a wave of hostility to Jews; the following examples show this clearly. It is

noteworthy that public burnings of the Talmud became fewer after the Reformation. This is because editions were published that censored or hid offensive sections, a deceitful tactic that continues to this day. Wikipedia states that the offensive passages don't exist, except in spurious translations. This is a blatant lie in an encyclopaedia edited by Jews – a tactic actually demanded by the Talmud itself.

- Louis IX of France orders the burning of 24 cartloads (12,000 volumes) of Talmudic manuscripts in 1244 since they were an insult to Christianity.
- 1244: Rome, ordered by Pope Innocent IV.
- 1248: Paris, ordered by Papal legate Cardinal Odo.
- 1299: Paris, ordered by Philip the Fair.
- 1309: Paris, ordered by Philip the Fair.
- 1319: Toulouse, ordered by King Louis.
- 1322: Rome, ordered by Pope John XXII.
- 1553: Rome, ordered by Pope Julius III.
- 1553: Barcelona.
- 1553: Venice.
- 1553: Romagna, Urbino and Pesareo.
- 1554: Ancona, Ferrara, Mantua, Padua, Candia and Ravenna.
- 1557: Poland.
- 1558: Rome, ordered by Cardinal Chislieri.
- 1559: Rome, ordered by Sextus Sinensis.
- 1559: 12,000 copies of the Talmud burned in Milan.

### **Restrictions placed on Jews by popes**

- Pre 590: bishops issue restrictions against Jews.
- 590-604: Gregory the Great prohibits Jews from holding Christian slaves.
- 768: Stephen IV complains of Jews holding Christian hereditary estates.
- Canonical laws prohibited Jews from having positions of power over Christians and other restrictions.
- 1078: Gregory VII renewed the laws.
- 1215: Pope Innocent III renewed these laws. The Fourth Lateral Council prohibited Jewish usury and communing with Christians and stopping their testimony in court.
- 1267: Synod of Breslau decrees ghettos for Jews.
- Gregory IX renewed the canonical laws.
- 1240s: Innocent IV renewed these laws.
- 1400s: Sixtus IV renewed these laws.
- 1516: Venice initiates the first ghetto.
- 1553: Julius II renewed these laws.
- 1555-1559: Paul IV renewed these laws; restricts Jews to ghettos.
- 1566-72: Pius V renewed these laws and added to them.
- 1572-85: Gregory XIII put restrictions on Jews.
- 1592-1604: Clement VIII put restrictions on Jews.
- 1670-76: Clement X put restrictions on Jews.
- 1775-1800: Pious VI renewed the canonical laws.

- 1826: Leo XII renewed these laws with severity.
- 1846-78: Pius IX renewed them.
- 1878-1903: Leo XIII denounced Jews.

Note: there was a gradual take-over of the papacy by Crypto-Jews during and after the Renaissance, especially in the Jesuit order. [N.b. Anacletus II (antipope) was a Jew and his papacy was contested.] This can be seen today in the total capitulation of the papacy to Judaism. Thus when there were public burnings of old copies of the Talmud, the papacy was secretly printing new editions for private consumption.

This corruption of the Roman Catholic Church is a huge subject on its own that cannot be entered into here.<sup>61</sup> Originally, canonical laws prohibited Jews from having power over Christians. Gregory VII challenged the German Emperor Henry IV for ignoring this and in 1078 renewed the laws. Different popes either reinforced the laws or rescinded them and favoured the Jews. Sixtus IV set the Inquisition on 300,000 *Marranos*, i.e. crypto-Jews who had entered the church but retained their Talmudism and secured power over Spanish social life; in 1492 the Marranos were expelled from Spain.<sup>62</sup> Today there are Spanish Catholics who boast of being the descendants of the Marranos and who still practice the Talmud.<sup>63</sup> It is by this fraudulent claim to being a convert that Jews infiltrated Catholicism and came into positions of power over time, just as modern Jews claimed to be evangelicals and perverted Christian doctrine. One cause of rot was Leo X<sup>64</sup> who filled the academies and court with Jews, openly taught Talmudism and Kabbalism and also printed an edition of the Talmud. Sixtus V [1585-90] also permitted the printing of the Talmud.

From time to time Jews were made to wear a yellow hat or a yellow star on their clothes. The purpose of this was to warn Christians that they were dealing with people in business whose religion teaches them to steal, cheat and defraud them. The purpose was not to demean Jews but to warn their customers. Jews brought this on themselves by their constant crimes against Gentiles. Its no good for Jews to moan about persecution and Anti-Semitism if the cause is stealing, defrauding, cheating, lying to and exploiting Gentiles.

### **Expulsions of the Jews**

Only one people ... have aroused the most violent antagonisms, no matter where they have settled. Only one people has irritated its host nations in every part of the civilised world to the point that the host has turned against them and killed them or driven them out. This people is called the Jews.<sup>65</sup>

The history of the Jews demonstrates two things; first, that there has never been a reconciliation between them and their hosts; second, that no nation has ever succeeded in barring them permanently.<sup>66</sup>

The Jews, alone of all peoples, utterly refuse to have any dealings with any other people, and regard all men as enemies.<sup>67</sup>

---

<sup>61</sup> Michael Hoffman has written extensively on this subject, which see.

<sup>62</sup> Ironically Torquemada was a Jew.

<sup>63</sup> See Cecil Roth, 'A History of the Marranos', Jewish Publication Society of America.

<sup>64</sup> The same pope whose sale of indulgences caused Martin Luther to start the Reformation.

<sup>65</sup> Mullins, p5.

<sup>66</sup> Mullins, p6.

<sup>67</sup> Diodorus (Roman historian).

The customs of the Jews are base and abominable and owe their persistence to their depravity. ... towards every other people they feel only hate and enmity. As a race they are prone to lust; among themselves nothing is unlawful.<sup>68</sup>

The Judaeans, who killed both the Lord Jesus and their own prophets, and have persecuted us; and they do not please God and are contrary to all men.  
1 Thess 2:14-15

- 1182: Expelled from Paris by Philip Augustus.
- 1242: Expelled from France by Louis IX.
- 1254: Expelled from France by Louis IX.
- 1276: Expelled from Bavaria.
- 1288: Expelled from Naples.
- 1290: Expelled from England by Edward I.
- 1306: Expelled from France.
- 1322: Expelled from France by Charles IV.
- 1359: Expelled from France by Charles V.
- 1392: Expelled from Berne.
- 1394: Expelled from France by Charles VI.
- 1442: Expelled from Bavaria.
- 1478: Expelled from Passau.
- 1483: Expelled from Warsaw, Sicily, Lithuania and Portugal.
- 1491: Expelled from Ravenna.
- 1492: Expelled from Spain by Ferdinand and Isabella.
- 1492: Expelled from Sicily.
- 1492: Expelled from Portugal.
- 1492: Expelled from Calabria, Italy.
- 1496: Expelled from Portugal.
- 1499: Expelled from Nuremberg.
- 1510: Expelled from Brandenburg.
- 1510: Expelled from Naples.
- 1519: Expelled from Regensburg.
- 1551: Expelled from Bavaria.
- 1569: Pope Pius V expelled Jews from the Papal States.
- 1593: Expelled from Italy and Bavaria.
- 1598: Expelled from Milan.
- 1614: Expelled from Frankfurt.
- 1714: Expelled from Bavaria.
- 1862: Expelled from Tennessee, Mississippi and Kentucky by Ulysses S Grant.

Note: this is a summarised list of the most important expulsions. The full list covers over 100 banishments. This fact alone should cause one to ponder. Virtually every major European power, and some others outside Europe, banished Jews. Jews state that this was Anti-Semitism but the facts are that Jews continually caused social disruption through

---

<sup>68</sup> Tacitus (Roman historian).

their sharp financial practices, exploitation, usury, theft, social segregation, and even many seditions and revolts – inspired by Talmudic teachings. In addition there were many accusations of murder and ritual sacrifice of children; in fact there were legal trials of suspects that led to convictions and execution (see later).

Note that where Talmudic Jews gained positions of great influence in an empire and bled it dry, that empire collapsed. For example: Egypt,<sup>69</sup> Babylon,<sup>70</sup> Persia,<sup>71</sup> Greece,<sup>72</sup> Rome,<sup>73</sup> England,<sup>74</sup> Russia, Germany and modern America,<sup>75</sup> which is in the death throes of social, economic and political collapse under parasitic Zionist control. The Byzantine Empire avoided this because it was founded upon Christian principles and was the longest lasting empire in history. No Jew was allowed to hold a significant post in this empire; nor could they educate the young. From this Ezra Pound developed his non-violent formula for controlling the Jews: *'Keep them out of banking, out of education, out of government'*.<sup>76</sup>

Note: the Jewish ghettos throughout history were not usually forced upon them by hostile Gentile rulers but were the result of Jewish exclusivism. Jews naturally congregate together because they are commanded not to be friendly with Gentiles and to avoid them; thus they gathered together in enclaves. Because Jews hate to work (note this throughout the Talmud, labouring is demeaned) these ghettos did not develop good infrastructures and often became seedy.

### **Pharisees are now in power**

Through deception in the church Jews are now especially favoured and religious Judaism is seen as divine. Through conspiratorial control in all branches of society, and especially education, Jews have now gained superior status to all other people. Any criticism of a Jew, even if true, is labelled as Anti-Semitism and the accuser is punished. Several times in recent history very old people (two women in their 80s) have been imprisoned for stating the truth about the Talmud.

Jews are now in positions of power in most industries: Hollywood movies, television, the news media, all central banks, all centres of high finance; virtually all the main corporations that control all others, politics, supra-national think tanks that control governments and so on.

---

<sup>69</sup> During the time of the Hyksos.

<sup>70</sup> When Cyrus arrived at Babylon, it was Jews that opened the gates to his army. Jews then formed the wealthy ruling class.

<sup>71</sup> Jews advanced to positions of power under Cyrus. The Jewish slaughter of Persians mentioned in the book of Esther may have led to the weakening of the empire allowing Alexander the Great to take it decades later.

<sup>72</sup> 'The Alexandrian Jews brought about the disintegration of Hellenic civilisation.' Kastein, 'The History of the Jews', p88.

<sup>73</sup> Hermaiscus protested the growing power of Jews to Emperor Trajan and was executed. (Papyrus found in Oxyhynchus, Egypt.) The more that Jews gained control, the more the empire became dissolute and weak. By 59 AD Jews were a prominent force in Roman politics everywhere. Julius Caesar had issued decrees in their favour, such as accepting Jewish courts.

<sup>74</sup> Jews gradually gained great positions of power after controlling the Bank of England after the Napoleonic Wars. Jews infiltrated most of the aristocracy (NB Baron Lord Rothschild), often through intermarriage when aristocrats needed money. Many Prime Ministers were Jews and many powerful positions were held by Jews. In time the media, entertainment, the judiciary and education became controlled by Jews. Freemasons in alliance with Jews controlled everything else. When Jews got what they wanted (WWII and Palestine) the empire began to collapse; social and moral decay ensued followed by legalisation of wickedness.

<sup>75</sup> Russia's collapse after control by Jews is explained elsewhere in this paper. The rule of Jews in the Weimar Republic led to economic collapse. The rule of Zionists in America today is obvious.

<sup>76</sup> Mullins, p18.

This is the triumph of the Pharisees. The sect that opposed Jesus has finally triumphed to have near world domination. It is understanding this pharisaic / Talmudic mind-set that helps to understand what is going on in the world today. For example, the current constant vilification of Putin and Russia, and indeed the leading up to a world war,<sup>77</sup> is centred on pharisaic hatred of Christianity because Russia is the world centre today of traditional Christian principles, far above any nation in the west which has capitulated to Talmudic take-overs.

---

<sup>77</sup> Russia and China understand this and are actively preparing for a war with America right now. This could exterminate humanity and thus won't be tolerated to continue by God.

## The effect of the Pharisaic, rabbinic Talmud on Jewish character

### Introduction

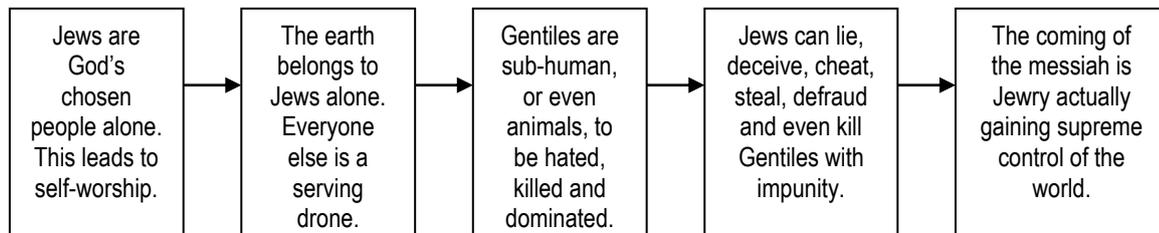
It stands to reason that the characteristics of Talmudic ethical teaching will result in similar characteristics in the people that submit to such teaching as authoritative. If the character of the Talmud is satanic wickedness, which it blatantly is, then this will influence those who follow it.

I will submit additional evidence for this almost exclusively from Jews. To be certain of no anti-Semitic agenda, and to merely observe facts, my sources will be entirely Jewish, apart from one or two quotes. The thesis is that the Talmud perverts people that follow it, by endorsing and even requiring: hatred, misogyny, bigotry, elitism, incest, perjury, lying, deceit, fraud, extortion, and even murder and ritual sacrifice. It leads to idolatry, Luciferianism, polytheism, serpent worship, phallus worship and Satanism. The anti-Christian character of the enemies of Jesus comes to full flowering in modern Talmudism, Kabbalism and Sabbateanism.

Thus most rabbis are ignorant of the Torah and many Jews supplement their doctrine from the Talmud with teachings from the Kabbala. The Kabbala thus informs and interprets the Talmud. This is necessary because the Talmud, being the sayings of many different rabbis, constantly contradicts itself.

### The Talmud ideology summarised

The Jew though he may be non-religious still honours the rabbis as having final authority on all religious questions and matter. The rabbis have as their authority the Talmud which contradicts the Old Testament and blasphemes Jesus Christ, the Virgin Mary, and Christians.<sup>78</sup>



### Publications

The flagrant criminal and horrific statements in the Talmud have always caused civil problems when they became known. Consequently, Jews have published abridged and edited editions for the use of non-Jews to be able to deny these passages. Even so, lists of the changes were provided for Jews in the *Hesronot Ha'shas*.<sup>79</sup>

The most offensive passages were removed and names were changed elsewhere. Thus 'Gentile', 'goy', 'non-Jew' etc. were replaced with descriptions like 'idolater', 'heathen' or even 'Canaanite'. 'Negro' is often replaced by 'Kush'; 'Kush' even replaces 'Gentile' ('goy') in the Soncino edition on occasion which uses the following words for Gentile: 'heathen', 'Cuthean' (Samaritan), 'Kushite', 'Egyptian', 'idolater' and others.

<sup>78</sup> Kapner, 'What Jews Think', part one.

<sup>79</sup> Reprinted by Sinai Publishing, Tel Aviv in 1989.

People have gone to jail for correctly claiming that the Talmud contains hate-speech about Gentiles because some rabbi flatly denied it, quoting abridged editions of the Talmud.

In periods of confidence, especially after the State of Israel appeared, unabridged editions have been published for scholars, which is what rabbis' desire.

### **Contradictions in the Talmud and Halakha**

One part of the Talmud will regularly completely contradict another part by sophistry and deceit. For example the esteemed rabbi Maimonides prohibited rabbis from being paid for their religious teaching calling such, '*an evil robber*' condemned to hell. Yet later rabbis 'reinterpreted' this teaching to mean something completely different and modern rabbis almost always get paid salaries for their sermons.

## ***THE JEWISH NATION***

### **What is Israel?**

The exact geographical definition of the term 'Land of Israel' is much disputed in the Talmud and the talmudic literature, and the debate has continued in modern times between the various shades of Zionist opinion. According to the maximalist view, the Land of Israel includes (in addition to Palestine itself) not only the whole of Syria, Jordan and Lebanon, but also considerable parts of Turkey.<sup>80</sup>

This explains a great deal of US foreign policy, which is dominated by Jewish Neocons. Constant war in the Middle East is in order to foster the development of Greater Israel. This was formally stated in the 'Yinon Plan', which became the '*US Project for a New American Century*'.

Judaism, especially in its classical form, is totalitarian in nature.<sup>81</sup>

In the past 40 years [to 1993] the number of non-Jews killed by Jews is by far greater than the number of the Jews killed by non-Jews. The extent of the persecution and discrimination against non-Jews inflicted by the Jewish State with the support of organised Diaspora Jews is also enormously greater than the suffering inflicted on Jews by regimes hostile to them. ... The struggle against Jewish chauvinism and exclusivism, which must include a critique of classical Judaism, is now of equal or greater importance [than fighting Anti-Semitism].<sup>82</sup>

Any nation not subject to our jurisdiction will be the target of Jewish holy war.<sup>83</sup>

### **Classes of Jewish society**

The Talmud itself defines the various categories of Jews, in ascending order, as follows. The lowest are the totally ignorant, then come those who only know the Bible, then those who are familiar with the Mishnah or Aggadah,<sup>84</sup> and the superior class are those who have studied, and are able to discuss the legal part of the Gemara. It is only the latter who are fit to lead their fellow Jews in all things.<sup>85</sup>

---

<sup>80</sup> Shahak, 'Jewish Religion', chapter five.

<sup>81</sup> Shahak, 'Jewish Religion', chapter six.

<sup>82</sup> Shahak, 'Jewish Religion', chapter six.

<sup>83</sup> Maimonides, 'Hilkhhot Melakhim, 8:9-10, 10:11.

<sup>84</sup> Aggadah (also Haggadah) 1) the text recited at the Seder on the first two nights of the Jewish Passover. 2) A legend, parable, or anecdote used to illustrate a point of the Law in the Talmud.

<sup>85</sup> Israel Shahak, 'Jewish Religion: the weight of 3,000 years', chapter three.

## **JEWISH RELIGION**

### **Jewishness is non-Biblical**

This is the misleading idea that Judaism is a 'biblical religion'; that the Old Testament has in Judaism the same central place and legal authority which the Bible has for Protestant or even Catholic Christianity. ... The interpretation is rigidly fixed – but by the Talmud rather than by the Bible. ... Most biblical verses ... are understood by classical Judaism, and by present day Orthodoxy, in a sense which is quite distinct from, or even contrary to, their literal meaning as understood by Christians.<sup>86</sup>

Apologetics of Judaism claim that the interpretation of the Bible, originated by the Pharisees and fixed in the Talmud. [Examples:] Thou shalt not steal is taken to be a prohibition against stealing (that is kidnapping) a Jewish person. ... According to the Talmud ... stealing property is not a capital offence (while kidnapping of Gentiles by Jews is allowed by talmudic law). ... Thou shalt not follow a multitude to do evil ... is interpreted as an injunction to follow the majority. ... thou shalt love thy fellow as thyself is understood ... as an injunction to love one's fellow Jew, not any other human.<sup>87</sup>

When Orthodox Jews today (or all Jews before about 1780) read the Bible, they are reading a very different book, with a totally different meaning, from the Bible as read by non-Jews.<sup>88</sup>

The source of authority for all the practices of classical; (and present day Orthodox) Judaism ... is the Talmud.<sup>89</sup>

### **Polytheism**

Most people imagine that Judaism is one of the great monotheistic religions, and Torah doctrine certainly is. But modern Judaism is not Torah [OT] doctrine; indeed most rabbis are very poor scholars of the Torah; it is insignificant to them. The Talmud allows people to be polytheists and even devil worshippers.

The Talmud is full of double-talk and obfuscation. Thus, while it talks about the unity of God, this unity is pantheistic and polytheistic.<sup>90</sup> The purpose is to influence God by understanding how.

### *En Sof*

The impersonal Godhead is called *En Sof* ('infinite', 'without end'),<sup>91</sup> a mass without a chief engineer; the impersonal unity of nature with no attributes; the unknowing and unknowable sea of mind or matter out of which creation emerges.

The notion of God involves a multitude of gods, demons and Jews. Evil doesn't exist and man is deified. '*The doctrine of the En Sof is the starting point of all cabalistic speculations ...*

---

<sup>86</sup> Israel Shahak, 'Jewish Religion: the weight of 3,000 years', chapter three.

<sup>87</sup> Shahak, 'Jewish Religion: the weight of 3,000 years', chapter three.

<sup>88</sup> Shahak, 'Jewish Religion: the weight of 3,000 years', chapter three.

<sup>89</sup> Shahak, 'Jewish Religion: the weight of 3,000 years', chapter three.

<sup>90</sup> Jewish Encyclopaedia (1905), 'The teaching of Hasidism ... are founded on two theoretical conceptions: 1) religious pantheism ... and 2) the idea of communion between God and man ... which was adopted from the Cabala ... man exerts and influence on the will and mood of Deity.'

<sup>91</sup> Sometimes also called 'Yesod', (foundation).

*[without] any attributes whatsoever.*<sup>92</sup> Maimonides added to this that no personal attributes could be attributed to God unless it is of Pythagorean origin.<sup>93</sup> Thus Jewish commentators, like Gershom Scholem, hate the idea of an intelligence in God and castigate the claim of Jesus that he is the personification of the Father because God has no anthropomorphic qualities.<sup>94</sup> En Sof cannot create because he has no will or intelligence.

Woe to the man who would make bold to identify the Lord with any single attribute ... and the less so any human form existent ... there is neither attribute, nor likeness, nor form in him.<sup>95</sup>

God is boundless in his nature. He had neither will, intention, desire, thought, gauge, not action. ... [He] is called En Soph. ... in a certain sense [He] is not existent. ... He is not the direct creator of the universe since he could not will the creation. ... The Ten Sephirot and the different worlds gradually and successively evolved. These evolutionary worlds are the brightness and express image of their progenitors, the Sephiroth, which uphold all things.<sup>96</sup>

### *Shekinah*

En Sof is male but there is a female counterpart, which goes by various names (Malkut, Malkuth, Malchut, Malchus, Matronit) but chiefly Shekinah. Malkut is associated with matter and is the tenth of the Sephiroth, emanating from god's creation. There is a harmonious relationship between Shekinah and the six Sephiroth that precede her and this causes the world to be sustained.

En Sof withdrew into a vacuum of his own structure creating a bottomless pit called Kelipot. The female part has fallen into this pit and takes the form of a serpent (see 'serpent worship'). She is tempted by evil spirits and is trying to free herself from this pit. Once she is free she can come to earth as the messiah. For Kabbalists, the way she is freed is by filling the earth with evil.

### *Sephiroth*

The Sephiroth are the ten emanations of the infinite that create souls, which must return to their source from which they emanated.

### *Human divinity*

The creature is not differentiated from the Creator. The soul will rule the universe and command God. [Cf. Hinduism's doctrine of Nirvana.] The emanations of the Kabbala equate to the immanence of Talmudists.

Note that the god of Judaism is not the God of the Bible but a pagan concept. This is important. One cannot join Judaism with Christianity.

The 'Ten Intelligences' of Aristotle (sun, moon, seven planets and ruling spirit) equate to the Judaic 'Ten Sephirot' (or Sephiroth) of the Kabbala. Three triads, the male and female progenitors and their offspring, plus En Sof, form a design representing every condition of

<sup>92</sup> Jewish Encyclopaedia, 'Cabala', p472,

<sup>93</sup> Jewish Encyclopaedia, p465. Pythagoras [c.580–500 BC] was a Greek philosopher, born at Samos. He also founded a secret religious, political, and scientific sect in Italy, teaching reincarnation. He was a sorcerer focused on interpreting the universe by mathematics (letters and numbers). Kabbalistic Gematria is very Pythagorean. This was derived from Pythagoras via Babylon, where he stayed for a long time.

<sup>94</sup> 'The Zohar, the book of splendour' (1949).

<sup>95</sup> Scholem, 'The Zohar, the book of splendour', p78.

<sup>96</sup> Ginzburg, 'The Kabbalah', (1925).

life. En Sof is the god essence surrounding these triads, which suffuses through them and back to itself. The sex act is the fundamental principle – male and female procreative agencies. Great emphasis is placed upon the transmigration of the soul.

Each Triad is compounded of force, counter force, and their connecting link: namely active and passive agents and combination. ...They were all combined in the Adam Kadmon [primordial man].<sup>97</sup>

### *Angels*

There are ten classes of angels with their chief presided over by Metatron, who was changed into fire (cf. Zoroastrianism). Metatron is the ruling spirit of this universe and in Judaism is linked to the sun god (cf. Mithras). Metatron equates to the Gnostic 'demiurge', the prince of this world and also the Persian Mithra. According to the Talmud, Metatron is 'lord of the heavenly hosts, of all treasures, of secrets'.<sup>98</sup> 'Mercabah' are the Zoroastrian Mithra type rites of Metatron.<sup>99</sup>

Understanding all this complex divinity is very difficult because it is bonkers. It is also clearly a mixture of Greek philosophy, Hinduism, Zoroastrianism, Babylonian occultism and Hermetism.

The Jewish Encyclopaedia (on 'Pharisees') states that the God of Intelligence, the anthropomorphic God, was eliminated from the Bible by the Pharisees who then focused on angels and demons, copying pagan rites to sun gods, Mithras and Metatron. Gods of every phase of nature are to be invoked by Jews. On top of that, rabbis themselves are reckoned as gods. The Talmud claims that Rabbah created a man (Sanhedrin 65b). The Kabbala (*Sefer Yezirah*, 'Book of Creation') devotes much attention to this subject based on Babylonian magic. Creation by Hebrew letters snatches God's power from him to dethrone him and enthroning man as the creator, copying Pythagorean ideas. Baal Shem Rabbis (see later) can even alter the Torah of Moses.

The religion of most traditional Jews is actually not at all monotheistic, but instead contains a wide variety of different male and female gods, having quite complex relationships to each other. ... For example, the traditional Jewish religious cry 'The Lord is One' ... [to many] refers to achievement of sexual union between the primary male and female divine entities.<sup>100</sup>

Religious Jews apparently pray to Satan almost as readily as they pray to God, and depending on the various rabbinic schools, the particular rituals and sacrifices they practice may be aimed at enlisting the support of the one or the other. As long as the rituals are properly followed, the Satan worshippers and the God-worshippers get along perfectly well.<sup>101</sup>

Many of the traditional rituals are explicitly intended to fool or trick God or his angels or sometimes Satan. ... For example, certain prayers must be uttered in Aramaic rather than Hebrew on the grounds that holy angels don't understand the former language,

---

<sup>97</sup> Jewish Encyclopaedia, 'Sefirot, Ten'. Note this Hegelian dialectic: thesis, antithesis, synthesis; also represented in Marx's dialectical materialism (Jewish Communism). There is a religious Jewish root to modern socialism.

<sup>98</sup> Abodah Zara 3b.

<sup>99</sup> Mithras is the central figure of Mithraism (of Roman soldiers), revered as 'Mithra' the Persian creator sun-god, from early scriptures of Hinduism and Zoroastrianism.

<sup>100</sup> Ron Unz, 'The Dishonesty, Hypocrisy, Hatred of Others, and Subterfuge in the Jewish Religion, The Unz Review, 3 October 2018.

<sup>101</sup> Ron Unz, Ibid.

and their confusion allows those verses to slip by unimpeded and take effect without divine interference.<sup>102</sup>

Satan violated the Holy Lady (Shekinah or Matronit, one of the female components of the Godhead, sister and wife of the younger male god according to the Kabbala) in her heavenly abode.<sup>103</sup>

The decay of monotheism came about through the spread of Jewish mysticism (the cabbala) which developed in the 12<sup>th</sup> and 13<sup>th</sup> centuries, and by the late 16<sup>th</sup> century had won an almost complete victory in virtually all the centres of Judaism. ... In latter-day Jewish Orthodoxy, especially among the rabbis, the influence of the cabbala has remained predominant.<sup>104</sup>

According to the cabbala, the universe is ruled not by one god but by several deities, of various characters and influences, emanated by a dim, distant First Cause. ... From the First Cause, first a male god called 'Wisdom' or 'Father' and then a female goddess called 'Knowledge' or 'Mother' were emanated or born. From the marriage of these two, a pair of younger gods were born: Son, also called by many other names such as 'Small Face' or 'The Holy Blessed One'; and Daughter, also called 'Lady' (or 'Matronit', a word derived from Latin), 'Shekinah', 'Queen' and so on. These two younger gods should be united, but their union is prevented by the machinations of Satan, who in this system is a very important personage. ... Satan has managed to come very close to the divine Daughter and even to rape her. ... The creation of the Jewish people was undertaken in order to mend the break caused.<sup>105</sup> [Note the influence of Gnosticism.]

The duty of pious Jews is to restore through their prayers and religious acts the perfect divine unity, in the form of sexual union, between the male and female deities.<sup>106</sup>

Before and after a meal, a pious Jew ritually washes his hands [cf. Pharisees], uttering a special blessing. On one of these two occasions he is worshipping God, by promoting the divine union of Son and Daughter, but on the other he is worshipping Satan, who likes his Jewish prayers.<sup>107</sup>

The seventy bullocks sacrificed during the seven days of the feast of Tabernacles were successfully offered to Satan in his capacity as ruler of all the Gentiles.<sup>108</sup>

### **The name of God**

While there are several Judaistic names for God (*El*, 'God', *Adonai*, 'Lord' etc.) the personal name of God given in Exodus is called the Tetragrammaton, being the consonants YHWH and today usually termed 'Yahweh' but in the past was wrongly stated as 'Jehovah'. Traditionally Jews feared this name and would not write it down for fear of stepping on it or burning it. Out of this fear many Jews write 'G-d' for 'God' (note how this superstition has crept in the church circles through the Messianic Christian movement, see my papers on G-D).

---

<sup>102</sup> Ron Unz, *Ibid*.

<sup>103</sup> Israel Shahak, 'Jewish Religion: the weight of 3,000 years', chapter 2.

<sup>104</sup> Shahak, 'Jewish Religion', chapter three.

<sup>105</sup> Shahak, 'Jewish Religion', chapter three.

<sup>106</sup> Shahak, 'Jewish Religion', chapter three.

<sup>107</sup> Shahak, 'Jewish Religion', chapter three.

<sup>108</sup> Shahak, 'Jewish Religion', chapter three.

Modern rabbis however do not fear this name at all but use it to summon demons. Use is reserved for senior Hassidic rabbis called Hasidist Baal (Master) Shem who use 14, 42 and 72 letter combinations of the name to invoke spirits.

### **Jews are their own messiah**

Rabbis consistently teach that the redemption of the world, the messianic age, is when Jews rule the world and they become their own corporate messiah. This is because Jews are divine. This fulfils the Judaistic theology of selfishness and hubris. To accomplish this the vast majority of Gentiles must be killed. This accords with the global elite's mission to eradicate over 6 billion people in accordance with Malthusian principles.

This corporate god is called an egregore by some; the god of a collective group mind. The corporate human god, that dictates to the spiritual god, is a concept Paul called, 'The man of sin'. In essence this is the human manifestation of Satan. The egregore is the personification of Satan on earth.

- Talmud: *'[Tribulation] is the throes of mother Zion which is in labour to bring forth the messiah – without metaphor, the Jewish people.'* [Kethuboth 111a, footnote.]
- Talmud: *'The Jews are destined to eat their fill in the days of the messiah. ... It will be difficult to remove the Gentiles from their position without inflicting much suffering. The years of plenty which the messiah will usher in will be enjoyed by the Israelites.'* [Sanhedrin 98b.]
- Talmud: *'Israel should hope for the redemption, because it will be a day of light to them, but why should Gentiles, seeing that for them it will be a day of darkness.'* [Talmud Footnote, quoted in Dilling p47.]
- Talmud: Jews are stated to be *'the Divine Presence'* [Sanhedrin 58b.]

The Jewish people as a whole will be its own messiah.<sup>109</sup>

### **Serpent worship**

It is not surprising that Jews include a serpent in their divine symbolism and explanation of events. Firstly, 95% are Khazars and the Khazars were originally pagan serpent and phallus worshipers. When forced to become Jews by their leader en masse, they kept the serpent worship in the background. Secondly, serpent worship is common in Babylonian inspired pagan religions, which the Pharisee rabbis picked up in Babylon from the beginning.

The serpent is first a symbol for the female Shekinah. Secondly, the serpent is the egregore, the spirit gaining control of the world towards global domination. The serpent is trying to free itself from the abyss in order to enter the earth as the messiah – corporate Jewry. The 'holy serpent' is god who is trying to inhabit Jews and bring world domination. This is the same god as the Babylonian Tammuz and the Greek Hermes that Judaism was so influenced by.

The androgynous earthly god of Judaism is Leviathan, an evil god adopted by rabbis as the god of the Jews during captivity in Babylon. This is also the serpent and Lucifer, a god of freedom in contrast to the God of the Bible who is strict and whose laws must be obeyed. This dualism in the divine copies Gnosticism.

In the religion of Judaism, the Sacred Serpent is said to rise from the abyss. Through his power and guidance, a divine world Jewry will triumph over the Gentiles and the Jew's messiah will reign supreme.<sup>110</sup>

---

<sup>109</sup> Baruch Levy, 'Letter to Karl; Marx, 'La Revue de Paris', p574, 1 June 1928.

[Rabbi] Gaon of Vilna ... taught of the Kabbalah's doctrine that inside Judaism's vaunted Tree of Life there resides a great and sacred serpent whose masculine name is Leviathan and whose feminine name is Malkut. It is this sacred serpent, the Kabbalah teaches, that in the coming messianic age shall rise from the abyss to conquer the Gentiles. ... the one who will supernaturally possess the bodies of the world's Jews and lead them to global domination and glory.<sup>111</sup>

Jews are a holy race of serpent beings. Collectively, world Jewry is claiming to be the very incarnation on earth of the Holy Serpent.<sup>112</sup>

The Judaic religion, in its kabbalistic aspects, literally advocates and practices veneration, admiration, and worship of the Serpent as Deity.<sup>113</sup>

According to Rabbi Eliyashav, the 'holy serpent' is the root and essence of the Jewish god's revelatory light. That means that the holy serpent (Leviathan) is the god of the Jews.<sup>114</sup>

The Holy [macro] Serpent is the fountainhead, root and essence for all of God's sacred revelatory light from which emanates all dimensions of reality. ... The kabbalists explain: This [serpent] is the *sod* of the Cosmic Balance, the *Supernal Da'at* (the middle brain of the godhead). This is Leviathan.<sup>115</sup>

Our goal is now only a few steps off. There remains a small space to cross and the whole long path we have trodden is ready now to close its cycle of the Symbolic Snake, by which we symbolise our people. When this ring closes, all the states of Europe will be locked in its coil.<sup>116</sup>

It is impossible to summarise Kabbalistic Jewish teaching on Leviathan because it is illogical and confused. There is an exoteric<sup>117</sup> conception of Leviathan as an evil beast to be killed by Jews (clearly metaphorical and symbolic) but also an esoteric<sup>118</sup> idea that Leviathan is a god of war that will subjugate the earth under Jewish domination. '*Through supernatural magic, Leviathan himself will take up their [Jews] cause, encircle the earth, destroy their enemies, and finally, serve both as light of the world and as covering (defender) for the Holy City of Jerusalem*'.<sup>119</sup> However, you must remember that Jews view themselves as the manifestation of Leviathan, the egregore corporate god, subjecting the world under Jewish rule.

Remember that, like Freemasonry, much in Judaism is kept hidden and secret from outsiders and even many lower initiates (the body of the snake). Only those who are initiated into the higher levels (the head of the snake) understand the *gnosis* (knowledge) of what is really going on. When dealing with Christian dupes, they will hide all this and

<sup>110</sup> Texe Marrs, article, 'The Holy Serpent of the Jews'.

<sup>111</sup> Marrs, *ibid*.

<sup>112</sup> Marrs, *ibid*.

<sup>113</sup> Chika Flint, 'Examining Judaism and the Origin of the Six Pointed Star', 18 December 2011.

<sup>114</sup> Rabbi Joel David Bakst ('Journey to the Centre of the Torah: the secret in the serpent's belly') summarised in Hendrie, p238.

<sup>115</sup> Rabbi Joel David Bakst, 'Journey to the Centre of the Torah: the secret in the serpent's belly', (2007).

<sup>116</sup> Protocol 3 of 'The Protocols of the Elders of Zion'.

<sup>117</sup> A doctrine or mode of speech intended to be understood by the general public.

<sup>118</sup> Intended to be understood by only a small number of people with a specialised knowledge (cf. Gnosis).

<sup>119</sup> Chika Flint, 'Examining Judaism and the Origin of the Six Pointed Star', 18 December 2011.

mention Moses and the prophets, seeking to use the willing dupes to their own purposes. Meanwhile they are the serpent people, worshipping the serpent and seeking satanic world domination.

The Torah must not be read on the simple or obvious level of meaning; it must be read with the knowledge of a kabbalist who possesses the hermeneutical keys with which to unlock its *inner* truths.<sup>120</sup>

Note that Jesus' condemnation of the Pharisee included the denunciation that they were 'sons of vipers'.

Don't try to make sense of all this because it is contradictory and irrational (also different rabbinical schools teach different things about this). The serpent is male; the serpent is female. The serpent is Leviathan; the serpent is Malkut (Shekinah). The serpent is god; the serpent is an emanation of god. The serpent is divine; the serpent exists within Jews collectively. The serpent is an evil to be destroyed; the serpent is the god of war protecting Jews.

Whatever the actual details of this theology, the point is that kabbalistic Judaism worships the serpent and this idolatry came from Babylon. This is perhaps why Jesus and John the Baptist called the Pharisees a, 'brood of vipers'. Modern rabbis are thus also vipers teaching devilish doctrines, by logical definition. This means that those 'Christians' mixing Judaism with Christian doctrines are deceived and under condemnation. Unless they repent, they merely prove that they were never saved at all.

### **Lucifer worship**

Through the Kabbala man can make himself the master of creation, the basis of Luciferianism and the original satanic lie. The letters of the Hebrew alphabet have magical power, originally a Babylonian occult idea.

- Kabbala: *Israel must make sacrifices to Satan so that he will leave Israel unmolested.* [Zohar 2:33a.]
- Kabbala: *The demonic powers should be given a portion, occupying and assuaging them, so that they will not disturb Israel's intimacy with God.* [Zohar 4:14.]
- Kabbala: *The evil impulse is good, and without the evil impulse Israel cannot prevail in this world.* [Zohar 1:61a.]

Most Jews do not like to admit it, but our god is Lucifer ... and we are his chosen people. Lucifer is very much alive'. ... You and we have a different god.<sup>121</sup>

The Talmud has multiple allowances to sacrifice to Satan through various intermediaries, such as Molech. Bible believers understand that worshipping Molech is actually worshipping Satan under the guise of an idol. Thus the Talmud's allowances are Satan worship. [See section on ritual murder for Talmudic quotes on sacrifices to Molech.]

Finally, the worship of the serpent clearly points to Lucifer in that guise (cf. Rev 12:9).

---

<sup>120</sup> Lawrence Fine, 'Back to the Sources: Reading the classic Jewish texts', (2006), p337; quoting Zohar 3, 152a.

<sup>121</sup> The Harold Wallace Rosenthal interview, 'The Hidden Tyranny'.

### Descendants of Satan

There is a Kabbalistic tradition that Jews are actually the descendants of Cain. See Rabbi Isaac Luria who taught that the spirit of Cain would dominate the world before the redemption of the Jewish people.<sup>122</sup>

This correlates with Jewish Talmudic traditions teaching that Cain was a literal descendant of Satan who was conceived by sex between Eve and the serpent.<sup>123</sup> This also fits in with the fact that the original Khazars were serpent and phallus worshippers and sects of the Kabbala continued this foul idolatry.

### Witchcraft

The Jewish books of Black magic from the Babylonian era (*Sefer HaRazimand & Harba de Mosheh*) were written by men, despite the constant punishments for female witches (see 'Misogyny'). Many rabbis used magic to prevail over their enemies (note the Golem).

- Talmud: to be qualified for appointment to the Sanhedrin (the Jewish religious court) a man must be a practitioner of sorcery. [Sanhedrin 17a.]
- Talmud: Rabbi Simon ben Yohai used magic to turn an enemy into *a heap of bones*. [Shevi'it 38d.]
- Talmud: Rabbis used sorcery to create a calf. *Rabbi Hanina and Rabbi Oshaia spent every Sabbath eve in studying the 'Book of Creation'<sup>124</sup> by means of which they created a third-grown calf and ate it.* [Sanhedrin 65b.]

### Magic

Jewish occultism is centred in the teachings of the Kabbala. This teaches rabbis how to cast spells, place curses, and perform fortune-telling, telepathy, telekinesis, numerology and astrology by means of contact with demons. The objective is Jews controlling nature and being like God. Just like witches, rabbis make magic circles to keep out evil spirits, gouge out the eyes of cockerels, throw blood around while making incarnations to bring up spirits and much more.

The instruction on making magic amulets, charms and talismans is the Kabbalistic *Sefer Razel* written by Eleazer of Worms around 1230. This was based upon Egyptian magic and Babylonian occultism.

One celebrated magic curse was called the *Pulsa D'nura* ('whip of fire') placed on Yitzhak Rabin by ten rabbis (he had been returning land stolen from Palestinians). He was assassinated thereafter.

- Kabbala: The time, day, and date on which a person was born (*Mazal of the hour*) has great import for his destiny. [Shabbat 156a.]
- Talmud: There is an angel called Laylah that oversees birth. This angel determines if the child is strong or weak, wise or foolish, rich or poor. [Niddah 16b.]
- Talmud: *In uttering a charm one generally expectorated. ... Snakes and serpents may be charmed on the Sabbath.* [Sanhedrin 101a.]

The core of Judaism, like the core of Gnosticism and Egyptian Hermetism, is magic, the manipulation of the universe.<sup>125</sup>

<sup>122</sup> Gershom Scholem, 'Kabbalah', p163.

<sup>123</sup> Yevamot, 103b.

<sup>124</sup> This is the Kabbalistic book of magic the *Sefer Yetzirah*.

The cabalists developed a Jewish magic.<sup>126</sup>

The sacred Hebrew letters are not merely signs for things, but implements of divine power by means of which nature may be subjugated [by man].<sup>127</sup>

[There is] in practical Kabbalah ... a good deal of 'black' magic – that is, magic ... of various dark, demonic powers ... Such black magic embraced a wide realm of demonology and various forms of sorcery that were designed to disrupt the natural order of things.<sup>128</sup>

Magic is deeply rooted in Jewish tradition – but we don't call it magic.<sup>129</sup>

In the Israeli state several rabbis specialise in the trade in magic amulets and charms, both in concocting them as well as disseminating them.<sup>130</sup>

Jews were at least acquainted with methods of inducing disease and death, of arousing and killing passion, of forcing people to do their bidding, of employing demons for divinatory and other purposes. ... Jewish magic ... functioned within the framework of the Jewish religion.<sup>131</sup>

Note: the founders of modern magic and occultism were Kabbalists: Dr John Dee, later a spy for Sir Francis Walsingham and an originator of Freemasonry, and Eliphas Levi.

### Demonology

The rabbis not only made magic amulets and charms but also called upon demons and even used sexual magic long before Aleister Crowley. The title *Ba'al shem* ('master of the name') was given to a master of practical Kabbalism who was an expert in invoking demons and angels. Professor Gershom Scholem openly states this.<sup>132</sup> There are demons of everything: of the toilet, of the night, of hands, of the phases of nature etc. and these all have to be catered for with rituals and incantations.

One set of demons are known in the Kabbala as *shedim Yehuda'im*. Scholem says that they are subject to the Talmud.<sup>133</sup> Supposedly good demons can be made to do favours for men. This makes rabbis nothing more than a shaman in an animistic religion.

Jewish demons are known as *Ashmedai* and are supposed to accept the Talmud and are mentioned by the Hasidei Ashkenaz as well as the Zohar (Kabbala).<sup>134</sup> Some Hasidic rabbis were famous for their powers over demons, such as Rebbe Israel Baal Shem Tov.<sup>135</sup>

<sup>125</sup> Michael A Hoffman, 'Judaism's Strange Gods', p87.

<sup>126</sup> 'Jewish Encyclopaedia', p478.

<sup>127</sup> 'Jewish Encyclopaedia', 'Cabala', p479.

<sup>128</sup> Gershom Scholem, 'Kabbalah', p183-184.

<sup>129</sup> Judith Weill, 'Jewish Chronicle', 7 May 1999.

<sup>130</sup> Michael A Hoffman, 'Judaism's Strange Gods', p88-89.

<sup>131</sup> Rabbi Joshua Trachtenberg, 'Jewish Magic and Superstition, (1939), p13, 15.

<sup>132</sup> Scholem, 'Kabbalah', p184.

<sup>133</sup> Scholem, 'Kabbalah', p323.

<sup>134</sup> Scholem, 'Kabbalah', p322.

<sup>135</sup> Elie Wiesel, 'Souls on Fire: Portraits and Legends of Hasidic Masters', (1972), p3, 10.

Jews claim to use demons through magic and witchcraft to diffuse terror throughout the world, setting them against their enemies and killing people. By this process Jews thus become masters of creation.

The basis of involvement with demons is explained in the Ma'she Mercabah and the Ma'aseh Bereshit. The summoner of demons must use certain rites, ablutions, fasts, invocations, incantations etc. using amulets and seals containing names for protection.

Food and drink offerings are made to demons, such as leaving a loaf of bread and a cup of wine standing overnight as a '*table for demons*'. During Passover a cup of wine is filled for the spirit of dead Elijah who is believed to visit every Jewish home. Some rabbis spill some of the water in a cup before drinking it in order to placate demons. Crumbs are dropped into a river at Rosh Hashona to placate demons. Hasidic Jews flap their garments to appease spirits. Demons are also believed to roost on roofs while the Talmud places them on the eaves. To remove them entrails are thrown on the roof. The Talmud book Yadayim is centred on the claim that demons live in water; thus washing hands is to remove demons from the hands into the water. Breaking a glass at a wedding is intended to scare demons. Rattling nuts in a jar scares demons away from the toilet.

The gesture 'to fig' is used as a protection against demons, in particular the 'evil eye'. This sign, representative of the act of sex, is made by inserting the thumb between two clenched fingers. On a journey, one should place the little finger of the right hand into the left fist and recite a charm (again a phallic symbol) for protection from demons.

Cemeteries are homes for demons (Sanhedrin 65b) and it is customary to visit one to consult with demons, citing the Talmud Niddah 17a, which claims that such action will enable fortune-telling.

- Talmud: To avoid the demon Shabriri (a demon of blindness) repeat his name, each time dropping one letter until the demon shrinks away thus curing blindness. [Abodah Zarah 12b.]
- *Baal Shem is the sorcerer who uses the name of God to make demons mind him.* [Dilling, p69.]
- *The use of amulets to drive off Lilith, demoness of childbirth, and of the night, who collects men's semen to spawn demons.* [Dilling, p69.]

Mystical and demonic motifs became particularly intertwined in the area of sexual life and practices to which an entire literature was devoted, starting with *Iggeret ha-Jodesh* ... and continuing up to Nahman of Btratslav's *Tikkun ha-Kelali*. ... Similar ideas were behind the ... *tikkun* ... of the *shoveim*, that is, of the demonic offspring of nocturnal emission.<sup>136</sup>

Demonology, therefore, occupies an important part in the work of many cabalists.<sup>137</sup>

On Saturday evening, during the Habdalah ceremony which marks the beginning of the new week, another libation was offered to the spirits, as part of the ritual. ... this practice is intended to give their portion to the company of Korah, namely, to the powers of evil. ... [This] appears again in the wedding ceremony.<sup>138</sup>

---

<sup>136</sup> Scholem, 'Kabbalah, p194-195.

<sup>137</sup> 'Jewish Encyclopaedia', p479.

<sup>138</sup> Rabbi Trachtenberg, 'Jewish Magic and Superstition', p167.

## Necromancy

The future is an open book to the denizens of the supernatural realm, and like the demons and angels, the deceased can by eavesdropping pick up the latest decisions of the court on high. [This] can be induced to reveal them only by magical means ... mystical invocations and occult rites are effective in forcing the dead to obey the magician's will. The art of necromancy is a specialised function of sorcery.<sup>139</sup>

One of the rites involves putting a severed foreskin in a bowl of water, then dipping fingers into the liquid and burying the circumciser with the foreskins he has severed.

## Tree worship

This is an ancient form of paganism whereby trees are claimed to be inhabited by various spirits.<sup>140</sup> In English folklore and Greek mythology this is called a dryad, a nymph inhabiting a tree, especially an oak tree, or a wood.

The Bible condemns tree worship or worship of gods inhabiting trees and the sexual rites that went with them in groves planted for the purpose (Exod 34:12-13; Deut 12:2-3, 7:5; 2 Kg 18:4, 23:14; Jer 2:20). Posts or tree trunks (*asherah*) were planted in groves and high places for fertility sex orgies in Canaanite paganism; thus tree worship was associated with immorality and cult prostitution.

Judaism takes on the Babylonian festival for tree worship which it calls 'Hamishshah-'asar bi-shevat' ('New Year for trees') occurring in January or early February. Shammai set the date as 1 Shebat but Hillel set it as 15 Shebat. It is celebrated by eating certain kinds of fruits.

The Universal Jewish Encyclopaedia states that '*trees are inhabited by spirits who exert good or evil influences and must therefore be revered ... such a belief existed among the ancient Canaanites and ... was adopted by the invading Israelites*'. The Jewish Encyclopaedia (1905) admits that '*tree-worship ... has survived in Palestine through all religious changes to the present day*'.

## Numerology, Gematria

Kabbalistic interpretation of the Tanakh (OT) depends much upon Gematria, which derives from Babylonian pagan techniques.<sup>141</sup> It is a cryptography where letters signify numbers. The problem with this system (copied by others)<sup>142</sup> is that you can make words mean anything at all depending on how you assign numbers to them. There are various systems.<sup>143</sup>

To the realm of practical Kabbalah also belong many traditions concerning the existence of a special archangelic alphabet, the earliest of which was the 'alphabet of Metatron'. ... In Kabbalistic literature they are known as *eye writing* (*ketav einayim*) ... Such magical letters, which were mainly used in amulets, are the descendants of the

---

<sup>139</sup> Rabbi Trachtenberg, 'Jewish Magic and Superstition', p65.

<sup>140</sup> Animism worships the tree as a living soul; less primitive polytheism worships the spirit inhabiting the tree.

<sup>141</sup> The first recorded use comes from an inscription of Sargon II [727-707 BC] (not Sargon of Akkad, 2334-2279 BC).

<sup>142</sup> E.g. Michael Drosnin, 'The Bible Code'. This was Gematria using a computer.

<sup>143</sup> E.g. adding all the numbers of a word together. Removing zeros from a total. Adding one to a total. Calculating only the first and last letters. There are more.

magical characters that are found in theurgic<sup>144</sup> Greek and Aramaic from the first centuries CE.<sup>145</sup>

Note: a Biblical doctrine is that of perspicuity. This teaches that God makes his word plain and clear to those who seek it. It does not require calculators and computers to understand complex, hidden, arcane, sub-textual meanings. Yet 'Christians' fascinated by Judaism in the guise of modern heresies are seeking such signs through Gematria.

### Astrology

Practical Kabbala did manifest an interest in the magical induction of the pneumatic powers of the stars through the agency of specific charms. The use of astrological talismans, which clearly derived from Arabic and Latin sources, is first encountered in the *Sefer ha-levanah* ... A number of kabbalistic works dealing with the preparation of magical rings combine astrological motifs with others.<sup>146</sup>

Casting of lots, Necromancy, Exorcism ... Bibliomancy, and the mysticism of numbers and letter were developed into complete systems. Hence the cabalistic doctrine of the heavenly alphabet, whose signs are the constellations and the stars. Thus Astrology was legitimised.<sup>147</sup>

Joshua ben Levi held that a man's character was determined by the day of the week on which he was born ... Rabba ben Joseph made the statement that a man's fate, including the number of years he would live, the children he would have, and his fortune, was determined not by his piety, but by his horoscope. ... Rabbi Hanina ... held the determining influence was the star under which he was born. ... As a result of this widespread belief ... the Hebrew term 'mazel, which originally meant 'constellation' was given the additional meaning of 'luck' or 'fortune' ... astrology made its way into the Cabala ... the formula 'mazel tob' ... means literally, 'may you have a fortunate constellation'.<sup>148</sup>

### Moon worship

One or two new Moon Days are held monthly with New Moon blessings being made on the day.<sup>149</sup> On new moons Jews historically took to the streets to pay their respects to the moon. The Jew raises the body on tiptoe three times addressing the moon with this ancient formula, '*As I dance toward thee, but cannot touch thee, so shall none of my evil-inclined enemies be about to touch me*'.<sup>150</sup>

Certain superstitious practices have been associated with the rite, pointing to its continued occult importance ... addressing the Moon three times ... the ceremony as well as the threefold repetitions are typical of magic acts.<sup>151</sup>

The Moon ... is considered as the emblem of Israel.<sup>152</sup>

---

<sup>144</sup> Theurgy: the operation or effect of a supernatural or divine agency in human affairs. A system of white magic practised by the early Neoplatonists.

<sup>145</sup> Scholem, 'Kabbalah, p186-187, 190, 194-195.

<sup>146</sup> Scholem, 'Kabbalah, p186-187, 190, 194-195.

<sup>147</sup> 'Jewish Encyclopaedia', 'Cabala', p479.

<sup>148</sup> Universal Jewish Encyclopaedia, art. 'Astrology'.

<sup>149</sup> Note God's condemnation of this in Isa 1:4, 9, 13-14.

<sup>150</sup> Jewish Encyclopaedia, art. 'New Moon Blessings'.

<sup>151</sup> Rabbi Joshua Trachtenberg in Universal Jewish Encyclopaedia (1943), art. 'Superstition, Jewish'.

<sup>152</sup> Jewish Encyclopaedia, art. 'Moon'.

### Sun worship

This was taken over from Babylonian mythology, which set the foundation for all other myth systems. In it the sun god is the male counterpart of the moon goddess, both are worshiped.

The Talmud teaches a ceremony called 'Blessing the Sun' which occurs every 28 years. There have been great celebrations in America to celebrate this festival.

### Divination

The Kabbalah contains much information about divination (fortune-telling) using the sciences of Gematria and *Temurah* and composed 'Notary Art' which included tarot signs.

The divinations being described [in Kabbalism] ... represent the stew of Babylonian superstition which the God of the Bible repeatedly excoriated and execrated. Yet it is this paganism which forms the central mystical system of the religion of Judaism.<sup>153</sup>

### Worship of Tammuz

[For data on the Babylonian god Tammuz see earlier footnote.]

Jews celebrate the Babylonian Fast of Tammuz on 17 Tammuz to 9 Ab (around July) when they abstain from sex. This celebrates the fornication rites of the lover Tammuz<sup>154</sup> and his sister Ishtar, the mother goddess. Each year Tammuz dies and his lover goes on a quest to find him whereupon men are threatened with extinction. Music and dirges were played to mourn his death.<sup>155</sup> His rebirth is the rebirth of agriculture. Tammuz became the personification of the seasonal death and rebirth of crops; thus the festival occurs in the season of harvest in Israel, in summer. The object is sexual reproduction and sacred prostitutes were part of the rites celebrating this pair's conjoining.

In modern Judaism the fast of Tammuz is celebrated along with the worship of sun and moon. No marriage may be conducted during this fast since it represents the pagan temporary death of fertility.

### Self-worship

The centre of Judaism is selfishness and the god of Judaism is the Jewish people. Indeed, self-worship is the centre of Talmudic religion, even though other gods and myths are worshipped in theory. Thus Luciferianism, for example, is the promotion of selfishness just as Satanism is explained in the Crowley phrase, '*Do as thou wilt*'.

- Talmud: God wears phylacteries on which are inscribed praise of the Jewish people. [Berakhot 6a, b.] I.e. God praises Jews.
- Talmud: God asks a rabbi for a blessing. [Berakhot 7a.] I.e. God is subservient to Jews

### Ritualism, legalism

Faith and beliefs (except nationalistic beliefs) play an extremely small part in classical Judaism. What is of prime importance is the ritual act, rather than the significance which that act is supposed to have. ... The enormous significance attached to mere formulas.<sup>156</sup>

---

<sup>153</sup> Michael A Hoffman, 'Judaism's Strange Gods', p94.

<sup>154</sup> Who equates to the Greek Adonis, the Egyptian Osiris, the Anatolian Attis etc.

<sup>155</sup> Cf. Ezekiel 8:9-17, 9:14-17.

<sup>156</sup> Shahak, 'Jewish Religion', chapter three.

From the ethical point of view, classical Judaism represents a process of degeneration, which is still going on; and this degeneration into a tribal collection of empty rituals and magic superstitions has very important social and political consequences.<sup>157</sup>

### The Star of David

The emblem of Israel is the hexagram, called 'the Star of David', but there is not a shred of evidence that David used this symbol, in the Bible or in archaeology. Furthermore David would not have used a star as an emblem since this was already a pagan religious symbol.

You also carried Sikkuth your king and Chiun, your idols, the star of your gods, which you made for yourselves. Amos 5:26

'Sikkuth' is *melek*, meaning 'king' but also translated 'Moloch' which is what the LXX translates the word as. Some manuscripts have 'sikkuth' meaning either a tent or a Babylonian god. Since 'tent' cannot fit the context' this has to represent a Babylonian God by the name of Sikkuth or Moloch; in effect both mean the same thing. Either way it is an idol.

'Chiun' can mean an image or pillar and probably refers to a statue of the Assyrian-Babylonian god of the planet Saturn. 'Chiun' occurs only here. The LXX. translated the word by Rhephan, which became corrupted into Remphan, as used by Stephen (Acts 7:43). Probably the planet Saturn is intended by the name. Astrologers represented this planet as baleful in its influences, and hence the Phoenicians offered human sacrifices to it, especially children.

The star was the symbol of the pagan gods representing light, the sun or a bright planet or star such as Sirius. All these astronomical objects were worshipped by pagans going back to old Babylonia and later Assyria. The five-pointed star (pentagram, pentacle) was also an ancient magical symbol going back to Babylon and frequently used in the occult and Black Magic today.

Thus a star has no Biblical warrant to be used by the Lord's people.

In the various occult cults that grew up over time stars were frequently used in symbolism. Thus Hermetists used such a symbol.

In the 14<sup>th</sup> century the Hermetist King Charles IV of Bohemia gave the hexagram to Jewish leaders who adopted it as the Star of David in 1898 at the Second Zionist Congress in Switzerland.

The Kabbalistic symbolism of the hexagram is the divine union of the male and female forces in one body, the androgynous Adam Kadmon.<sup>158</sup> Thus the hexagram came to Judaism via Hermetism (occultism) and Kabbalism. The Star of David is an occult, pagan symbol describing sexual union.

Note: Freemasonry has been described as Judaism for Gentiles. Through this secret society, that is based on a hidden Satanism, Freemasons have become the bedfellows of Jews. Michael Hoffman said that *'the Freemason (an incomplete 'Jew' as symbolised by the*

---

<sup>157</sup> Shahak, 'Jewish Religion', chapter three.

<sup>158</sup> 'Adam becometh in one body, Male and Female.' Kabbala, Zohar, Greater Holy Assembly, Chapter XL, 'Concerning the feminine portion of the Microprosopus: and concerning the remaining parts of the body of each'.

*masonic square and compass, which is an incomplete hexagram*)'.<sup>159</sup> Thus the Freemasonic symbol is simply nearly the Star of David. It is also nearly the ancient star of Babylonian pagans, from which it derives its religion, mixed with Hermetism and Judaism.<sup>160</sup>

The Kingdom of Israel fell ... due, among other causes, to its worshipping the host of heaven. But the Kingdom of Judah ... seems to have outdone the Northern Kingdom in star worship.<sup>161</sup>

## Superstitions

Religious Jews are often dominated by various superstitions. These include: magic charms, potions, spells (incantations), hexes (curses) and talismans. Rabbis often had a secondary role as sorcerers.<sup>162</sup> There are hordes of superstitious customs and sanctions, such as: one should not wash hands and then dry them on his shirt because it damages the memory.

Jews that exposed this publicly (such as Israel Shahak) were attacked by rabbis who cast all sorts of spells and curses upon them trying to kill them. This is exactly the same as the spells of black witches, voodoo priests, and animist shamans.

One famous Yiddish story is of a rabbi (Judah Loew) who supposedly created the monstrous Golem of Prague, in 1586, to kill Gentiles by magic applied to a clay sculpture centuries before Mary Shelley's novel about a similar monster.<sup>163</sup>

- Talmud: On exiting an outdoor toilet a man should not have sexual intercourse until he has waited long enough to walk half a mile, because the demon of the toilet is with him for that time. If he disobeys this rule, his children will be epileptic. [Gittin 70a.]
- Talmud: To heal pleurisy a Jew should: *take the excrement of a white dog and knead it with balsam, but if he can possibly avoid it he should not eat the dog's excrement as it loosens the limbs.* [Gittin 69b.]
- Talmud: It is forbidden for dogs, women or palm trees to pass between two men. A danger is involved if the women are menstruating or sitting at a crossroads. [Pesahim 111a.]
- Talmud: *If two women sit at a crossroads, one on this side and the other on the other side, and they face one another, they are certainly witches.* [Pesahim 111a.]

## Superstitious ignorance

Before the modern age the hold of superstition and legalism was so prevalent that humour was almost entirely absent from religious Jewish communities. The notable modern Jewish humour is a product of the liberal life that non-religious Jews have gained in western societies where the power of pharisaic rabbis has been curtailed somewhat.

This led to delusions and plain ignorance. For example: *'the first work on geography in Hebrew (published in 1803 in Russia) could complain that very many rabbis were denying the existence of the American continent and saying that it is "impossible"*.<sup>164</sup> This ignorance

<sup>159</sup> Hoffman, 'Judaism's Strange Gods', p96.

<sup>160</sup> Note the Freemason god, 'Jahbulon', being the Jewish 'Jah', the Canaanite 'Baal' and the Egyptian 'Osiris'.

<sup>161</sup> Jewish Encyclopaedia, art. 'Star worship'.

<sup>162</sup> Ron Unz, op. cit.

<sup>163</sup> 'Frankenstein or the Modern Prometheus' (1818). Frankenstein (Jewish?) is the name of the mad scientist who created the monster, not the monster itself.

<sup>164</sup> Israel Shahak, 'Jewish Religion: the weight of 3,000 years', chapter two.

stemmed from rabbis prohibiting reading history books. Jewish books on history are a modern development stemming from western liberalism.

### **Summary**

Judaism is the product of the tradition of the Pharisees, whom Jesus said were liars and sons of the Devil. Converts to Judaism are thus deceived and demonically inspired because they have chosen to follow a satanic religion. Jesus himself affirmed exactly this:

**Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you travel land and sea to win one proselyte, and when he is won, you make him twice as much a son of hell as yourselves. Matt 23:15**

Followers of the pagan, occult polytheism that constitutes Orthodox Judaism are 'twice as much a son of hell', according to Jesus.

When Messianic Christians adapt Judaism to Christianity they create a syncretism that mixes godliness with Satanism. Is it necessary to state that this is wicked and that God is angry with such people?

### ***JEWISH ETHICS***

Jews can indulge in wickedness because evil does not exist in Judaism.

As the divine has true being, evil is that which has no being, the unreal.<sup>165</sup>

Evil, according to the Cabalistic philosophy, is non-existent, anticipating Christian Science.<sup>166</sup>

### **Selfishness and xenophobia**

The Jew sees himself as a 'Jew First'. In any nation the Jew may reside in, he is an American second ... thus the Jew puts himself first before national interest.<sup>167</sup>

The Jew may promote 'equality among men' yet he sees himself in a self-conscious ethnic group that he considers as being superior to all others.<sup>168</sup>

### **Selfishness and work**

The Jew does not like to perform manual labour. To make money the Jew is dependent on the labours of others. The Jew is primarily to be found in the service professions, whether financial, academic, medical, legal, mercantile, journalistic or entertainment.<sup>169</sup>

The Jew in the financial realm hopes to have all capital beneath his control. The Jew strives to get the possession of riches without industry on his part. ... The Jew, in order to attain financial power, views Christianity, with its attendant moral influence, as a threat.<sup>170</sup>

---

<sup>165</sup> 'Universal Jewish Encyclopaedia', p477.

<sup>166</sup> 'Universal Jewish Encyclopaedia', p620.

<sup>167</sup> Kapner, 'How Jews Think', part one.

<sup>168</sup> Kapner, 'What Jews Think', part one.

<sup>169</sup> Kapner, 'What Jews Think', part two.

<sup>170</sup> Kapner, 'What Jews Think', part two.

## Worldliness, materialism

- Halakha: *That the Jewish nation is the only nation selected by God, while all the remaining ones are contemptible and hateful. That all property of other nations belongs to the Jewish nation, which consequently is entitled to seize upon it without any scruples.* [Schulchan Aruch, Choszen Hamiszpat, 348.]

The Jew has divorced from his mind all spiritual hopes of the next world. The Jew sees his continuity in his progeny so to carry on his name in this earth and material existence.<sup>171</sup>

Since we do not believe in a life after death, all our efforts are directed to the 'now'. We are not as foolish as you and will never adopt an ideology that is rooted in self-sacrifice ... we will live and die only for our own individual self.<sup>172</sup>

The Jew lives for this world not for the world to come. The Jew is therefore a crass materialist.<sup>173</sup>

The Jew ... foresee[s] an earthly messiah who will establish a messianic kingdom in which the Jews will be the supreme heads of the nations.<sup>174</sup>

The Jew who seeks a kingdom of this world.<sup>175</sup>

## Secularism as a ploy

The Jew promotes secularism in any nation he may reside in. This works to his benefit. For the Jew fears nothing more than a Christian world view which has its roots in the absolutism of Christianity.<sup>176</sup>

## Racism

The entire basis of Judaism is elitism (see later) and racism; Jews are divine, other people are animals. This is sometimes openly stated regarding particular races.

The Talmud is hostile and derogatory to Black African races. It traces this to the cursing of Canaan (Gen 9) however there is no Biblical statement regarding Black races at all here. Furthermore, Mosaic Law demands treating foreigner travellers with dignity. The Talmud, on the contrary, adds the quality of 'Blackness' to the curse on Ham's descendants.

- Talmud: *Ham is told by his outraged father that, because you have abused me in the darkness of the night, your children shall be born black and ugly; because you have twisted your head to cause me embarrassment, they shall have kinky hair and red eyes; because your lips jested at my expense, theirs shall swell.* [Sanhedrin II, 745.]

According to mainstream Talmudic doctrine, Black Africans are traditionally placed somewhere between people and monkeys in their intrinsic nature.<sup>177</sup>

---

<sup>171</sup> Kapner, 'What Jews Think', part two.

<sup>172</sup> Harold Wallace Rosentahl Interview.

<sup>173</sup> Kapner, 'What Jews Think', part two.

<sup>174</sup> Kapner, 'What Jews Think', part two.

<sup>175</sup> Kapner, 'How Jews Think', part three.

<sup>176</sup> Kapner, 'How Jews Think' part one.

<sup>177</sup> Ron Unz, Ibid.

Some of the Turks [i.e. the Mongol race] and the nomads in the North, and the Blacks and the nomads in the South ...their nature is like the nature of mute animals, and according to my opinion they are not on the level of human beings, and their level among existing things is below that of a man and above that of a monkey.<sup>178</sup>

We will use them [Blacks] to a great advantage ... I know they're an inferior people, a dumb race but can be useful with the use of money .... 'N...' will do anything for money.<sup>179</sup>

The leading racist and eugenics pioneers of the 19<sup>th</sup> century included Theodor Herzl, the prominent Zionist leader, and Cesare Lombroso, a Jew.

In the 1930s international Zionist groups closely co-operated with Nazi Germany and even in the war a right-wing Zionist faction led by future Israeli Prime Minister Yizhak Shamir, offered a military alliance with the Nazis while denouncing the decadent western powers and his enemy Britain.<sup>180</sup>

In 1944 ... the British Labour Party approved a plan for the expulsion of Palestinians from Palestine, which was similar to Hitler's early plans for the Jews. This plan was approved under the pressure of Jewish members of the party's leadership, many of whom have displayed a stronger 'kith and kin' attitude to every Israeli policy.<sup>181</sup>

We must face reality: in our struggle against the racism and fanaticism of the Jewish religion, our greatest enemies will be not only the Jewish racists (and users of racism) but also those non-Jews who in other areas are known – falsely in my opinion – as 'progressives'.<sup>182</sup>

## **Greed**

Rabbis have historically arranged for excuses to avoid Talmudic commands when the times changed. These alterations were called 'Dispensations' whereby a command was reversed or ignored. The basis was usually greed and most often arranged by rich Jews.

It is this combination of hypocrisy and the profit motive which increasingly dominated classical Judaism.<sup>183</sup>

It is actually true that the Jewish religious establishment does have a strong tendency to chicanery and graft, due to the corrupting influence of the Orthodox Jewish religion. ... Marx was quite right when, in his two articles about Judaism, he characterised it as dominated by profit-seeking.<sup>184</sup>

Our power has been created through the manipulation of the national monetary system. We authored the quotation, 'money is power'. As revealed in our master plan, it was essential for us to establish a private national bank. The Federal Reserve system fitted our plans nicely since it is owned by us, but the name implies that it is a

---

<sup>178</sup> The Maimonidean Code, Book III, chapter 51. Quoted in Israel Shahak, 'Jewish Religion: the weight of 3,000 years', chapter two. This is also published separately as 'The Guide for the Perplexed', Univ. of Chicago Press, (1963), Vol. 2, p618-619. Many editions water down the translation deliberately.

<sup>179</sup> The Harold Wallace Rosenthal interview.

<sup>180</sup> See Edwin Black, 'The Transfer Agreement', and Lenni Brenner, '51 Documents: Zionist collaboration with the Nazis'.

<sup>181</sup> Shahak, 'Jewish religion', chapter two.

<sup>182</sup> Shahak, chapter two.

<sup>183</sup> Shahak, 'Jewish Religion', chapter three.

<sup>184</sup> Shahak, 'Jewish Religion', chapter three.

government institution. From the very outset, our purpose was to confiscate all the gold and silver, replacing them with worthless non-redeemable paper notes. This we have done.<sup>185</sup>

### Selfishness, theft and acquisitiveness

- Talmud: *What a Jew steals from a goy he may keep.* [Sanhedrin, 57a.]
- Talmud: *If a Jew finds an object lost by a goy it does not have to be returned.* [Baba Mezia, 24a.]
- Talmud: The Gentiles are outside the protection of the law and God has *exposed their money to Israel.* [Baba Kamma 37b.]
- Talmud: *God will not spare a Jew who ... returns a lost article to a Gentile.* [Sanhedrin 76a.]
- Halakha: *A Jew may rob a Goy, he may cheat him over a bill, which should not be perceived by him.* [Schulchan Aruch, Choszen Hamiszpat, 348.]
- Halakha: *Fraud does not apply to Gentiles.* (That is, a Jew can defraud a Gentile.) [Schulchan Arukh, Choszen Hamiszpat, 227.]
- Talmud: Admits that the majority of thieves in Pumbeditha were Jews. [Abodah Zarah 70a.]

Since we do not believe in a life after death, all our efforts are directed to the 'now'. We are not as foolish as you and will never adopt an ideology that is rooted in self-sacrifice ... we will live and die only for our own individual self. The idea of self-sacrifice is abhorred by Jews. ... No cause is worth dying for since death is the end. ... This attitude permeates our entire being and philosophy. We are not creators for to create would only benefit another. We are the 'acquirers' and are interested only in satisfying the 'self'. To understand our philosophy understand the term 'to get'. We never give but only take. We never labour but enjoy the fruits of other's labour. We do not create but confiscate. We are not the producers but the parasites. ... We can physically live within any society but always remain spiritually apart. To work would be to produce and the highest form of that labour would be to create. ... We would never work for anyone's benefit, only for what we can get. ... We take your productivity for a paltry fee and turn it into fortunes. ... We have converted the people to our philosophy of getting and acquiring so that they will never be satisfied. A dissatisfied people are the pawns in our game of world conquest.<sup>186</sup>

Robbery of a Gentile by a Jew is not forbidden outright but only under certain circumstances such as when the Gentiles are not under our rule', but is permitted 'when they are under our rule'. ... This may explain why so very few rabbis have protested against the robbery of Palestinian property in Israel: it was backed by overwhelming Jewish power.<sup>187</sup>

### Deception

- Talmud: *Jews may use subterfuge to circumvent a goy.* [Baba Kamma, 113a.]
- Talmud: *He who desires that none of his vows made during the year shall be valid, let him stand at the beginning of the year and declare, 'Every bow which I make in the future shall be null'.* [Kol Nidre vow, Nedarim 23a, b.] This enables Jews to lie, cheat and commit perjury.
- Talmud: God rewards clever liars. [Kallah 51a.]

---

<sup>185</sup> The Harold Wallace Rosenthal interview, 'The Hidden Tyranny'.

<sup>186</sup> The Harold Wallace Rosenthal interview.

<sup>187</sup> Shahak, 'Jewish Religion', chapter five.

Note: Kol Nidre appears in the Talmud and is thus ancient but its appearance in the Day of Atonement ritual came later.

The *Kol Nidrey* prayer on the eve of Yom Kippur – a chanting of a particularly absurd and deceptive dispensation by which all private vows made to God in the following year are declared in advance to be null and void.<sup>188</sup>

Together with the deception of God goes the deception of other Jews, mainly in the interest of the Jewish ruling class.<sup>189</sup>

It is not a sin for us to take any oath and break it. It's our teaching.<sup>190</sup>

We are very successful in keeping you Gentiles confused. We create confusion.<sup>191</sup>

Our forte is division and duplicity.<sup>192</sup>

It would take a separate book to illustrate the huge level of censorship that is employed by governments and NGOs, as well as false statistics, obfuscation and plain lies. It is necessary for Jews to hide their true motivations when they are actively undermining Gentile nations in order to prevent a revolution. Explaining how this works cannot be done here so I will simply mention a few classic cases of censorship and deception in recent history, chiefly regarding WWII.

- Concealing how President Roosevelt (under Jewish pressure) manoeuvred America into a European war (WWII) when the US had no interest, was under no security threat and when Germany was a friendly nation with close ties to 25% of the population.
- Censorship of Germany's repeated peace entreaties to America and Britain.
- Hiding Roosevelt's efforts to start a war in the Pacific.
- Hiding the economic and political provocation of Japan into war.
- Hiding Japan's diplomatic attempts to prevent war in the Pacific.
- Hiding the truth about Pearl Harbour (which was allowed to bring America into the war). E.g. the failure to pass on to Admiral Kimmel and General Short information about the impending Japanese attack.
- Hiding intelligence reports unfavourable to the Soviet government allowing an alliance with Stalin.
- Roosevelt's pressure on Britain, France and Poland to resist Hitler in 1939.
- Roosevelt's promise to President Benes (Czech) in May 1939 that the US would enter a war against Hitler.
- How Communists gained vital power-positions in the Roosevelt government.
- Lies by Roosevelt that ample ammunition and equipment was supplied to US troops. In fact, due to sending such to the Soviets beyond their need, US troops suffered lack. Many died unnecessarily as a result of ammunition being rationed.
- The public statement that Roosevelt's health was unequivocally excellent when he was actually dying at the time of Yalta.

---

<sup>188</sup> Shahak, 'Jewish Religion', chapter three.

<sup>189</sup> Shahak, 'Jewish Religion', chapter three.

<sup>190</sup> The Harold Wallace Rosenthal interview.

<sup>191</sup> The Harold Wallace Rosenthal interview.

<sup>192</sup> The Harold Wallace Rosenthal interview.

- Infiltration of Communist Jews into the US State Department resulting in concealing messages to the President, delaying messages and working on policies the President was hostile to. etc.

Most Federal offices are showing exceptional zeal in creating rules, regulations, directives, classifications and policies which serve to hide, colour or channel news.<sup>193</sup>

Since 1945 deception has become far, far worse. Today the CIA (which is Jewish dominated) directs political news stories and actually writes much of it. Journalists that won't tow the line are fired or worse. Notice the 'Dodgy Dossier', a report full of lies and exaggerations opposed to actual reports by UN weapons inspectors, that got Britain into the illegal Iraq War. This war killed over a million civilians when Iraq posed no security threat to any British interest, destabilised the whole Middle East, but furthered the Jewish Zionist Yinon Plan to create 'Greater Israel'.

Censorship of social media is now rampant beyond belief. Thousands of popular pages and channels have been deleted because they took a conservative, free speech course. Meanwhile hate-filled sites and violent pages from the left are untouched. This is being orchestrated by Jews such as Mark Zuckerberg whose motto is, ironically, 'Do no evil'.

### **Euthanasia**

The Talmud allows killing very sick people.

- Talmud: *If he killed a terefah [someone with a fatal disease] he is exempt. ... If one kills a Terefah, he is exempt.* [Sanhedrin 77b-78a.]

### **Parents**

- Talmud: A person may strike their parents without wounding them. [Quoted in Dilling, p50.]
- Talmud: Jews may curse their parents providing they use any term meaning God except the Tetragrammaton (YHWH).<sup>194</sup> [Quoted in Dilling, p50.]

### **Doing evil is encouraged**

- Talmud: If a Jew is tempted to do evil he should go to a city where he is not known and do the evil there. [Moed Kattan 17a.]
- Halakha: *If we see an idolater (Gentile) being swept away or drowning in the river, we should not help him. If we see that his life is in danger, we should not save him.* [Maimonides, Mishnah Torah, (1990), chapter 10, p184.]

### **Misogyny**

- Talmud: The daily prayer: *Thank you God for not making me a gentile, a woman or a slave.* [Menahoth 43b-44a.]
- Talmud: Women are *a sack of excrement.* [Shabbat 152b.]
- Talmud: Women have a proclivity for murder. [Peskita Rabbati, 107b.]
- Talmud: *The best of women – is filled with witchcraft.* [Kiddushin 66c.]
- Talmud: *The more wives, the more witchcraft.* [Mishna Abot 2:7 quoting Hillel.]

---

<sup>193</sup> Beatty, p42.

<sup>194</sup> This is actually used for summoning demons.

- Talmud: Claims that Abraham's wife Sarah used witchcraft to cause Hagar to have a miscarriage. [Rabbah 45:5.]
- Talmud: Most Jewish women are witches, *such is the way of the world*. [Sanhedrin 25d.]
- Talmud: Rabbi Simeon ben Shetah hanged 80 Gentile women in Ashkelon who were accused of witchcraft. [Hagigah 77d.] NB the Talmudic Jewish witch Johani was never punished.
- Talmud: Daughters need not be educated. [Kiddushin 30a.]
- Talmud: *He who teaches his daughter Torah is as though he taught her lewdness*, [Sotah 20a.]
- Talmud: Injuring a wife on the Sabbath is permissible since it is not deemed as labour. [Kethuboth 5b-6a.]

### **Rabbis**

- Talmud: No rabbi can ever go to hell. [Hagigah 27a.]
- Talmud: Whosoever disobeys the rabbis deserves death and will be punished by being boiled in hot excrement in hell. [Erubin 21b.]
- Talmud: *Whoever mocks the words of the Sages is punished with boiling hot excrement*. [Gittin 57a.]
- Talmud: A cunning rabbi debates God and defeats him through trickery. God admits that the rabbi won the debate. [Baba Mezia 59b.]
- Talmud: *The day is twelve hours long. During the first three, the Holy One, blessed be he, is engaged in the study of the Torah*. [Avodah Zarah, 3b.] I.e. God studies the Talmudic laws written by men.
- Talmud: Rabbi Nahmani is called to heaven to settle an argument between God and 'the rest of the fellowship' to teach God who is clean and who is not. [Baba Mezia, 86a.]
- Talmud: *There is greater stringency in respect to the teachings of the Scribes than in respect to the Torah ... so that Biblical law may be transgressed*. [Sanhedrin 88b.]

### **Holocaust lies**

- Talmud: Four billion Jews were killed by the Romans in the city of Bethar. [Gittin 57b.] There were only half a million Jews in Palestine at that time.
- Talmud: 16 million Jewish children were wrapped in scrolls and burned alive by the Romans. [Gittin 58a.] See above. In addition scrolls were very expensive and re-used. No sane person would destroy millions of them.

### **Misc.**

- Talmud: Agriculture is the lowest of all occupations. [Yebamoth 63a.]
- Talmud: To heal his flesh a Jew should take dust that lies within the shadow of an outdoor toilet, mix with honey and eat it. [Gittin 69a.]
- Talmud: Urination is regulated by laws. [Shabbath 41a.]
- Talmud: Get drunk on the feast of Purim. [Megillah, 7b.]

### ***RACISM, XENOPHOBIA, HATRED***

An example of this hatred is vividly observed in the treatment of Gentiles in Israel, and I do not mean the atrocities of Palestinians. Peaceful Gentiles, and especially Christians, are abused by Orthodox Jews in broad daylight. They are constantly spat upon and sometimes physically attacked. You can see YouTube videos of an old Orthodox Jew assaulting

tourists on many channels. In some cases they have spat upon people through the windows of cars. This is not normal behaviour but evidence of a deep psychosis.

### **Gentiles ('Goyim'), racism**

- Talmud: *All children of the Goyim are animals.* [Yebamoth, 98a.]
- Talmud: *Do not save Goyim in danger of death. Show no mercy to the Goyim.* [Hilkoth Akum, XI.]
- Talmud: *Girls born of the Goyim are in a state of 'niddah' (menstrual uncleanness, filth) from birth.* [Abodah Zarah, 36b.]
- Talmud: *The Goyim are not humans. They are beasts.* [Baba Mezia, 114b.]
- Talmud: *If you eat with a goy it is the same as eating with a dog.* [Tosapoth Jebamoth, 94b.]
- Talmud: *Even the best of the Goyim should all be killed.* [Soferim, 15.]
- Talmud: *Sexual intercourse between the Goyim is like intercourse between animals.* [Sanhedrin, 74b.]
- Talmud: *Gentiles prefer sex with cows.* [Abodah Zarah 22a-22b.]
- Halakha: *When it comes to a Gentile in peace times, one may harm him indirectly, for instance, by removing a ladder after he had fallen into a crevice.* [Shulkan Arukh, Yoreh De'ah, 158.]
- Midrash: *Jehovah created the non-Jew in human form so that the Jew would not be served by beasts. The non-Jew is consequently an animal in human form, and condemned to serve the Jew day and night.* [Midrasch Talpioth, p225.]
- *A Jew should and must make a false oath when the Goyim asks if our books contain anything against them.* [Szaaloth-Utszabot, The Book of Jore Dia, 17.]
- Talmud: *On the house of the Goy one looks as on the fold of cattle.* [Erubin VIII.]
- Halakha: *When a Jew has a Gentile in his clutches, another Jew may go to the same Gentile, lend him money and in turn deceive him, so that the Gentile shall be ruined. For the property of a Gentile, according to our law, belongs to no one, and the first Jew that passes has full right to seize it.* [Schulchan Aruch, Choszen Hamiszpat, 156.]
- Halakha: *If it can be proven that someone has given the money of Israelites to the Goyim, a way must be found ... to wipe him off the face of the earth.* [Choszen Hamiszpat, 388, 15.]
- Kabbala: *Souls of non-Jews come entirely from the female part of the Satanic sphere. For this reason souls of non-Jews are called evil.* [Yessiah Tishbi.]
- Talmud: *A heathen [Gentile] who studies the Torah deserves death.* [Sanhedrin 59a.]
- Talmud: *[Gentiles] are like an ass – slaves who are considered the property of the master.'* [Kethuboth, 111a.]
- Kabbala: *The Gentiles are to be considered, literally, limbs of Satan. Those few non-Satanic individuals among the Gentiles who convert to Judaism are in reality Jewish souls who got lost when Satan violated the Holy Lady [the female component of the Godhead]; [Zohar.]*
- Hatyana: *All gentiles are totally Satanic creatures in whom there is absolutely nothing god. Even a Gentile embryo is qualitatively different than a Jewish one. The very existence of the Gentiles is non-essential. Whereas the world was created by God solely for the sake of the Jews.* [The Hatyana, the Fundamental Book of the Habad Movement.]

The Jew looks upon the Gentiles, 'the Goyim' as being inferior to him.<sup>195</sup>

---

<sup>195</sup> Kapner, 'How Jews Think', part one.

*A boy-goy after nine years and one day old, and a girl after three years and one day old, are considered filthy.*<sup>196</sup>

The founder of Lubavitcher Hasidim [Shneur Zalman] taught that there is a difference of essence between the souls of Jews and the souls of gentiles, that only in the Jewish soul does there reside a spark of divine vitality. ... This characterisation of Gentiles as being inherently evil, as being spiritually as well as biologically inferior to Jews, has not in any way been revised in later Habad writings.<sup>197</sup>

Gentile souls are of a completely different and inferior order. They are totally evil, with no redeeming qualities whatsoever. ... Their material abundance derives from supernal refuse. Indeed, they themselves derive from refuse, which is why they are more numerous than the Jews.<sup>198</sup>

Only a Jew is a man.<sup>199</sup>

*Gentiles are] shells or husks of evil ... waste matter ... bad blood ... foul waters ... dross ... dregs ... the root of evil.*<sup>200</sup>

The Jew is a perpetual outsider ... [who] seeks to impose his will upon the Gentile whom he looks down upon as being inferior in intelligence and activism to him.<sup>201</sup>

All non-Jews are totally satanic creatures 'in whom there is absolutely nothing good'. Even a non-Jewish embryo is qualitatively different from a Jewish one. The very existence of a non-Jew is 'non-essential', whereas all of creation was created solely for the sake of the Jews.<sup>202</sup>

Note: Israel actively used this Habbab propaganda, especially amongst the army, before military incursions, such as the 1978 Lebanon War, in order to induce military doctors and nurses to withhold medical help from Gentile wounded.

A Jew who murders a Gentile is guilty only of a sin against the laws of heaven, not punishable by a court. To cause the death of a Gentile is no sin at all.<sup>203</sup>

One may harm him indirectly, for instance by removing a ladder after he had fallen into a crevice ... there is no prohibition here.<sup>204</sup>

As for Gentiles with whom we are not at war ... their death must not be caused, but it is forbidden to save them if they are at the point of death; if, for example, one of them is seen falling into the sea, he should not be rescued.<sup>205</sup>

---

<sup>196</sup> Pereferkowicz, Talmud tv. p11.

<sup>197</sup> 'The New Republic', 4 May, 1992.

<sup>198</sup> Rabbi Zalman, 'Habad: The Hasidim of Shneur Zalman of Lyady', (1993), p108-109.

<sup>199</sup> Rabbi Zalman, 'Likutei Amarim Tanya', (1973), chapter 19.

<sup>200</sup> Gershom Scholem, 'Kabbalah', p125, 139, 156-157.

<sup>201</sup> Kapner, 'How Jews Think', part three.

<sup>202</sup> 'Hatanya', the chief book of the Habbad movement, a branch of the Hassidim. Quoted in Israel Shahak, 'Jewish Religion', chapter two.

<sup>203</sup> Shahak, 'Jewish religion', chapter five.

<sup>204</sup> Shahak, 'Jewish religion', chapter five.

<sup>205</sup> Maimonides, Mishnah Torah, 'Laws on Murderers', 4:11; 'Talmudic Encyclopaedia, 'Goy'.

It is forbidden to heal a Gentile even for payment. ... but if you fear him or his hostility, cure him for payment, though you are forbidden to do so without payment.<sup>206</sup>

A Gentile murderer ... if the victim was Gentile and the murderer converts to Judaism, he is not to be punished.<sup>207</sup>

Rabbinical commentators in the past drew the logical conclusion that in wartime all Gentiles belonging to a hostile population may, or even should be killed. Since 1973 this doctrine is being publicly propagated for the guidance of religious Israeli soldiers.<sup>208</sup>

When our forces come across civilians during a war or in hot pursuit or in a raid, so long as there is no certainty that these civilians are incapable of harming our forces, then according to the Halakhah they may and even should be killed. ... In war, when our forces storm the enemy, they are allowed and even enjoined by the Halakhah to kill even good civilians.<sup>209</sup>

Rabbi Shim'on used to say: 'the best of Gentiles – kill him; the best of snakes dash out its brains'.<sup>210</sup>

According to the Halakhah, Jews must not (if they can help it) allow a Gentile to be appointed to any position of authority, however small, over Jews.<sup>211</sup>

From a Gentile borrower it is mandatory to exact interest, in fact, many rabbinical authorities, including Maimonides, consider it mandatory to exact as much usury as possible on a loan to a Gentile.<sup>212</sup>

The Talmud and all the early rabbinical authorities not only allow a Jewish finder to appropriate an article lost by a Gentile, but actually forbid him or her to return it.<sup>213</sup>

Upon seeing a large Gentile population he must utter a curse. ... A Jew who passes near an inhabited non-Jewish dwelling must ask God to destroy it.<sup>214</sup>

Gentiles are compared to dogs, that it is a sin to praise them.<sup>215</sup>

The Jew by his source and in his very essence is entirely good. The Goy, by his source and in his very essence, is completely evil. This is not simply a matter of religious distinction, but rather of two completely different species.<sup>216</sup>

---

<sup>206</sup> Maimonides, Mishnah Torah, 'Idolatry', 10, 1-2. Maimonides was actually Saladin's personal doctor.

<sup>207</sup> Shahak, 'Jewish religion', chapter five.

<sup>208</sup> Shahak, 'Jewish religion', chapter five.

<sup>209</sup> Booklet published by the Central Region Command of the Israeli Army, written by the Command's Chief Chaplain, quoted in Shahak, 'Jewish religion', chapter five.

<sup>210</sup> Quoted by R. Shim'on Weiser in a letter to a soldier asking for guidance; quoted in Shahak, 'Jewish religion', chapter five.

<sup>211</sup> Shahak, 'Jewish religion', chapter five.

<sup>212</sup> Shahak, 'Jewish religion', chapter five.

<sup>213</sup> Shahak, 'Jewish religion', chapter five.

<sup>214</sup> Shahak, 'Jewish Religion', chapter five.

<sup>215</sup> Shahak, 'Jewish Religion', chapter five.

<sup>216</sup> Rabbi Saadya Grama, 'Jewish Superiority and the Question of Exile', in Michael Hoffman II, 'Judaism's Strange Gods', p364.

Gentile souls are completely of different and inferior order. They are totally evil, with no redeeming qualities whatsoever ... Indeed, they themselves are refuse ... All Jews are innately good, all Gentiles are innately evil.<sup>217</sup>

*Bigotry, jingoism, racism and attacks on Gentiles (Goyim)*

Jews have divine souls and Goyim do not, being merely beasts in the shape of men. Indeed, the primary reason for the existence of non-Jews is to serve as the slaves of Jews.<sup>218</sup>

The enslavement or extermination of all non-Jews seems an ultimate goal of the religion.<sup>219</sup>

Jewish lives have infinite value, and non-Jewish ones none at all. ... A prominent Israeli rabbi explained that if a Jew needed a liver, it would be perfectly fine, and indeed obligatory, to kill an innocent Gentile and take his. Perhaps we should not be too surprised that today Israel is widely regarded as one of the world centres of organ trafficking.<sup>220</sup>

Saving the life of a non-Jew is generally considered improper or even prohibited. ... In Israel when a religiously-minded military doctor took [this] to heart, his position was supported by the country's highest religious authorities.<sup>221</sup>

You're not our kind It's not secret that we do not respect you and your kind ... You Gentiles – all of you are our enemies.<sup>222</sup>

The Gentile is stupid. We are intelligent.<sup>223</sup>

The Jew uses the indictment of 'Anti-Semitism' to prevent any criticism of his conduct, his ideas and his agenda.<sup>224</sup>

[It is] the duty [of a Jew] to keep a Gentile slave enslaved forever. 'We are commanded to possess those for our service'. ... Servitude is the 'natural' lot of Gentiles.<sup>225</sup>

We are forbidden to let an idolater among us; even a temporary resident or itinerant trader shall not be allowed to pass through our land unless he accepts the seven Noahide precepts.<sup>226</sup> [This explains why Israel is so intent to expel all Palestinians from the land they claim belongs to Israel. It also explains the incursions into Syria and support of the invasion because much of this land is also claimed to belong to Israel.]

Our race is the master race. We are divine gods on this planet. We are as different from the inferior races as they are from insects. In fact, compared to our race, other races are beasts and animals, cattle at best. Other races are considered as human

---

<sup>217</sup> Rabbi Schneur Zalman, in Roman A Foxbrunner, 'Habad: the Hasidim of Shneur of Lyady', (1993), p108-109.

<sup>218</sup> Shahak, 'Jewish Religion', chapter three.

<sup>219</sup> Shahak, 'Jewish Religion', chapter three.

<sup>220</sup> Shahak, 'Jewish Religion', chapter three.

<sup>221</sup> Shahak, 'Jewish Religion', chapter three.

<sup>222</sup> The Harold Wallace Rosenthal interview.

<sup>223</sup> The Harold Wallace Rosenthal interview.

<sup>224</sup> Kapner, 'How Jews Think', part one.

<sup>225</sup> 'The Book of Education' (textbook for beginners, subsidised by the Israeli government) quoted in Shahak, 'Jewish Religion', chapter five.

<sup>226</sup> Maimonides, Mishnah Torah, 'Idolatry', 10, 6.

excrement, Our destiny is to rule over the inferior races. Our earthly kingdom will be ruled by our leader with a rod of iron. The masses will lick our feet and serve us as our slaves.<sup>227</sup>

Israel Shahak tells the story which initiated his political activism in Israel. He witnessed a religious Jew refuse to allow his telephone to be used on the Sabbath to call for an ambulance for a Gentile that had collapsed near his house. A meeting of authoritative rabbis concurred that this action was religiously correct and, indeed, pious.<sup>228</sup>

Note: Jews established racial segregation in New York City, displacing Puerto Ricans and Blacks. See George Kranzler, *Hasidic Williamsburg*, and Kit R Roane, *New neighbours Pushing at the Edge*, New York Times, 19 July 1999.

### Rebellions against Gentiles

It is a simple fact that many of the leaders of terrorist attacks and revolts in the last 200 years have been Jews and/or Freemasons, going back to Mazzini and before. This is because terrorism, revolts and wars are the best ways to change a society's culture rapidly (note the cultural changes after WWII). Also, Talmudic Jews seek to destroy Christian and Islamic nations completely. Furthermore, their Manual of Discipline (Halakha) forbids Jews to recognise the justice system of the Gentiles, so they foment against it and undermine it.

Another reason is more ironic. Rabbis believe that periodic persecution of Jews is good for the Jewish people as a whole. Without anti-Jewish violence, rabbis believe that Jews will get complacent and apostatise from Talmudic laws. Thus Jews foment and fund rebellions and anti-Jewish terrorism.

Without such anti-Jewish violence, the rabbis believe that Jewish people will wander from the rabbinic fold, marry a *shiksa* (female abomination, i.e. a Gentile woman) and assimilate Gentile and Christian values, all of which are regarded as calamities.<sup>229</sup>

Famous Jewish terrorists and leaders of revolt include: the Jacobins (French Revolution),<sup>230</sup> Lenin (real name Ulyanov;<sup>231</sup> Bolshevik Revolution), Trotsky (real name Leiba Bronstein; International Communism), Kaganovich (Bolshevik Revolution), Zinoviev-Radomyslsky (Hirsch Apfelbaum, Bolshevik), Kamenev (Bolshevik), Sverdlov (Bolshevik), Spartacus-Weishaupt (Europe), Bela Kuhn (actually Bela Cohen, Hungary 1919),<sup>232</sup> Rosa Luxembourg (Germany), Karl Liebknecht (Germany), the Spartacist Revolution,<sup>233</sup> Emma Goldman (USA), Maxim Litvinov (Finklestein), K Radek (Sobelsohn), Gavrilo Princip (who triggered WWI), Daniel Manin (Italy), Afold Fischhof & Joseph Goldmark (Vienna) and many more.

Jewish-based revolutions always follow the same pattern: kill the Gentile rich and powerful, kill the Gentile intelligentsia; kill religious leaders brutally; destroy all forms of

---

<sup>227</sup> Former Israeli Prime Minister (1977-1983) and terrorist Menachem Begin. [[http://antimatrix.org/Convert/Books/ZioNazi\\_Quotes/Zionism.html](http://antimatrix.org/Convert/Books/ZioNazi_Quotes/Zionism.html)]

<sup>228</sup> Israel Shahak, 'Jewish Religion', chapter one.

<sup>229</sup> Hoffman, 'Judaism's Strange gods', p107.

<sup>230</sup> 'Many other scholars have named the Jews as the secret force behind the French Revolution.' Mullins, p102.

<sup>231</sup> His father was a Mongol, his mother a German Jewess.

<sup>232</sup> This uprising centred on killing Christians (as many Talmudic revolts do). For 32 days Christians were murdered with many atrocities which included burning nuns alive in ovens.

<sup>233</sup> A revolt (by the Spartacus League) in Germany that was put down in 1919.

religion except Talmudism, descend the nation into chaos and then economic collapse follows because Jews do not like work and fail or properly govern without massive subsidies from Jewish-led foreign governments. This happened in the French Revolution. The aristocracy and top political leaders were brutally killed as sport. Then followed the killing of masses of lower class people. Then they killed thousands of nuns and priests in churches by chopping them up with axes. Then they tied couples together naked and threw them into rivers as 'revolutionary weddings'. In short, a reign of terror just as in Russia.

The American Revolution was initiated by Jews and had little to do with a tax on tea, that is just Jewish educational propaganda.<sup>234</sup> It began with George III, who could not pay Jewish moneylenders and placed high taxes (austerity measures) on goods sent to America. The colonists began printing their own money without interest and this created wealth and prosperity. The king had to ban this currency demanding that Americans used Sterling, printed by Jews in the Bank of England. This caused a financial depression and the revolt ensued.

To profit from this, Mayer Rothschild and Montefiore loaned the king more money and provided crack Hessian troops since the British army was undisciplined and in poor shape, which cost a staggering 20 million dollars. The Elector of Hesse gave the money to his court banker Mayer Rothschild who loaned the money to Montefiore for reinvestment, which was loaned to George III (the same money). This money was re-loaned several times in ten years. Rothschild thus profited from crushing American troops. However, Rothschild also loaned money (\$600,000) to the Americans through the Polish Jew Haym Salomon, probably an alias for Rothschild since no evidence of him exists. In this period the Rothschilds made \$14 million by speculating in European currencies after driving the price down so this loan was no great risk.

### *Pluralism, diversity*

This is a key tactic of Talmudic Jews to manoeuvre society. Through pluralism Jews can maintain power over Gentile societies by setting up groups within that society to fight against each other. It doesn't matter what these groups are as long as they create civil disruption and lead to civil unrest. Through this the foundations of society are destroyed (pure Talmudism), Gentiles attack each other (saving Jews the job) and after the chaos caused, Jews can reassert their power by fixing the problem in some way. The more that Gentile society is fragmented into multiple groups, the easier it is for the cohesive Jews to maintain power.

We can see this in operation today in several forms.

- Setting Black people against White people. Note that in America the Black Lives Matter groups are financed by the Jew George Soros. Note: *'We must realise that our Party's most powerful weapon is racial tension, By pounding into the consciousness of the dark races that for centuries they have been oppressed by the white, we can mould them to the programme of the Communist party. ... While inflaming the Negro minority against the whites, we will endeavour to instil in the whites a guilt complex for their exploitation of the Negroes.'*<sup>235</sup>
- Setting African and Asian Muslim Migrants against Christian societies. In Sweden this has disrupted the entire country and it is now a major issue in France and Germany. Soros' Open Society foundation has been very active in sponsoring the illegal trafficking of migrants into Europe, assisted by NGOs.

---

<sup>234</sup> Benjamin Franklin stated that the colonists had no objection to a small tax on tea but could not stand the collapse of trade which followed the banning of native currency.

<sup>235</sup> Israel Cohen, 'A Racial Program for the 20<sup>th</sup> Century', (1912).

- Setting Left against Right. Yet again, Soros has been very active funding Left Wing groups to attack and disrupt Donald Trump supporters.
- Setting Antifa against Conservatives. Note the professional posters and banners that often appear at rallies and protests that have been professionally designed and printed. Someone is funding this (usually Soros).
- Setting LGBT groups against Christians. Note the funding that people get to spend over £100,000 on lawsuits against Christians who refuse to bake a Gay cake or admit Gay people into their home that is a B&B business.
- Trade unions against government.
- Religious groups set against each other.

People need to wake up and see that they are being manipulated and not play the game. If everyone acted in love instead of hate this sort of contention would never arise in the first place.

Another reason for pluralism is that the sheer diversity of the social situation weakens the strength of the society. The chief goal here is to destabilise and weaken Christian nations, a Talmudic goal. The immigration factor achieves this, and its purpose is to mongrelise Christian nations.

#### *Civil War and control of America*

Civil War is a tool used repeatedly by Jews in power in order to kill and ruin Gentiles and to enable Jews to rise to new power. Sometimes it is in order to gain new lands (as was the attempt in Syria, fomented by Zionist Neocons in Americas and initiated by the CIA). Sometimes it is an attempt to destabilise and threaten an enemy (as was the Ukraine civil war). Sometimes it was to split a nation in order to rise to political and economic power in the reunification.

The latter example is what happened in the American Civil War, the worst in US history because brother fought brother. So much false propaganda has filled the Jewish dominated education system that few understand much about this and rabbit on about ending slavery, which it never was, that was a by-product. In fact Lincoln was a true White supremacist who thought that Blacks were inferior to White people and was not initially against slavery. However, the Rothschilds used the slavery card to foment unrest, financing abolitionists in New England and controlling the press. In London Lionel Rothschild supported the South while in Paris James Rothschild supported the North.

This war was about several things: killing as many Gentiles as possible in the host nation (a common Talmudic thread). Causing a rift between the north and the south for ulterior motives. Stealing the property and businesses of the rich south. Stopping the Christian Confederacy from seceding and thus securing the union. Cementing a new federalism to establish a dominant centralised government, this was the chief purpose. Enabling Jews to grow rich and gain power. The lead up regarded the Rothschilds desire for printing American currency, denied by the Constitution and resisted by President Andrew Jackson. To weaken opposition, James de Rothschild decided to split the country.

Thus there is much documentary evidence to show that it was Jews that caused the war. It was created by the Rothschild bankers to achieve the goals listed above. Initially the North was not allowed to get money to conduct the war, so Lincoln issued Greenback treasury notes. This alarmed the Rothschilds. The Rothschild controlled London Times stated:

If this mischievous financial policy, which has its origin in the North American Republic, shall be endured down to a fixture, then that Government will furnish its own money without cost. It will pay off its debts and be without debt. It will have all the money necessary to carry on its commerce. It will become prosperous without precedent in the history of the world. The brains and wealth of all countries will go to North America. That government must be destroyed or it will destroy every monarchy on the globe.<sup>236</sup>

The Rothschild's agents drafted the National Banking Act of 1863 to stop the Greenbacks and Lincoln had to be assassinated. Before this he asserted:

I see in the near future a crisis approaching that unnerves me and cause me to tremble fore the safety of my country; corporations have been enthroned, an era of corruption in high places will follow, and the money power of the country will endeavour to prolong its reign by working upon the prejudices of the people, until the wealth is aggregated in a few hands and the Republic destroyed.

How right he was. Weeks later he was killed by a Rothschild agent, John Wilkes Booth. A coded message was found in his trunk, the key of which was later found in the possession of Judah Benjamin, a relative of the Rothschilds and a Jew who was formerly Secretary of the Treasury for the Confederacy. When, a few years later, President Garfield tried to oppose measures by international bankers, he was shot within days.

With control of the federal government, bankers were able to initiate financial panics by contracting credit. These allowed Jews to steal from Gentiles and concentrate US wealth in Talmudic hands. The worst of these being the 1929 Depression, directly caused by the Federal Reserve, itself established by Jewish fraud in 1913.

By the mid-20<sup>th</sup> century Jews owned 84% of the wealth of the USA but the average American paid 84% of its taxes. Even Gentile millionaires, like John D Rockefeller, were merely agents for Jewish interests represented in Jacob Schiff and Kuhn Loeb Co (which were the representatives for the Rothschilds). In 1933 Jews owned 69% of all the shares outstanding of all stocks (note Jews are 2% of the US population). In the mid-60s research showed that 88% of men who had become millionaires since 1950 were Jews. A number of them worked as agents for the US Mafia, such as Mickey Cohen and Moe Annenberg. Others headed munitions firms, such as the Jewish Olin Industries, which had been indicted in WWII for making dud shells. Gradually, Jews gained near monopolistic control of the press, movies, television, pharmaceuticals, agriculture and industry. American liquor was dominated by the Bronfman family. Neocons dominated US politics. Jewish NGOs dominated advisory boards. Today Jews have a virtual monopoly of social media (e.g. Jews own Facebook, Google, YouTube, Amazon etc.). Jews run the pornography industry and the retail clothing stores.

### *WWI and WWII*

Explaining this properly would take more than one book. In summary, both these wars were initiated by Jews in order to meet long-planned Zionist goals. Both wars were easily avoided and were not inevitable, but they were the only way that Jews believed they could get what they wanted. This was primarily a Jewish state in Palestine, but also eradicating multiple empires, especially the Romanovs, destroying hated Germany, getting America into wars in order to change the culture towards collectivism, and gaining political, social, economic and financial power over nations through debt.

---

<sup>236</sup> Mullins, p130.

For an examination of the lies about WWI, and the Jewish involvement, see my paper, *'The Depths of Deception'* and also Professor Harry Elmer Barnes, *'The Struggle Against the Historical Blackout'*, Freeman's Journal Press (1951) showing that the usual historical analysis is the reverse of the truth.

The initial road to WWII was the Jewish boycott of Germany in 1933; in fact the Jews publicly announced that they were at war with Germany. Note that many rabbis have stated that there must be unending war against the Gentiles, then note that Samuel Untermyer (President of the World Jewish Federation) affirmed that: *'[A] Holy war must be waged unremittingly against the gentiles'* (meaning Germans).<sup>237</sup> Anti-German propaganda was ramped up and violence ensued. America (dominated by Jewish interests and advisors like Untermyer) put tariffs on German goods up to 56% and the German Mark (currency) was attacked. The loss of trade was severely damaging. This was economic war instigated by Jews and enforced by America through a Jewish dominated President. Economic war by sanctions almost always lead to hot war. Roosevelt gave incendiary speeches about quarantining Germany and Japan, which were 'diseased' and would lead to war.

Also at the same time that Hitler was condemning Communism in Germany (1933) America was supporting it. Roosevelt recognised the Communist government in Russia and established diplomatic relations under Jewish pressure and to the consternation of the people. The Democratic Party became completely infiltrated with Jewish Communists from Eastern Europe, which bolstered their voting base, historically weaker than the Republicans. The Communist Party promised full support for the Roosevelt administration. At this point Hitler was standing up for traditional conservative Christian nationalism while America was destroying it. Roosevelt went on to initiate political war as well as economic war with Germany and Japan after pressure from Jews, such as the World Jewish Economic Federation. Germany made an appeal for peace in 1937 and in 1938, but was rebuffed by Roosevelt and the nation was never told; the reason for this was a fear of the Jews.<sup>238</sup> Roosevelt withdrew his ambassador from Germany.

To avoid mass unemployment from an international boycott of trade, Hitler was forced to employ the people on state projects, which would chiefly be munitions and armament industries. War against Poland soon followed.

Assisting Russia in 1941 was an act of insanity. America sent aeroplanes (15,000), tanks (7,000) and guns to Russia at a cost of many millions. Yet Stalin's Russia was a far greater threat to America and the world than ever Germany was, which had sought peace with Britain and the US from the beginning. But American Jews were in allegiance with Russian Communism, which was still extensively Jewish in nature. They also sought the demise of America because it was Gentile and Christian. Few understood this at the time and Eisenhower stated that his soldiers had no idea why they were fighting in Europe. Churchill said at the time, *'It would be a measurable disaster if Russian barbarism overlaid the culture and independence of the ancient states of Europe'*.<sup>239</sup>

Churchill also wanted an invasion of the Balkans but this was opposed by Roosevelt and Marshall in order to please Stalin. The insane Italian campaign (which stopped an advance against Germany due to the Alps) was demanded by Marshall because Jews wanted

---

<sup>237</sup> Speech printed in New York Times, 7 August 1933.

<sup>238</sup> Bertram D Hulén, New York Times, 17 December 1948. The information was 'ferreted out by the House Committee on Un-American Activities after the war.

<sup>239</sup> Beatty p32-33. Letter to the Foreign Sec, Anthony Eden, 21 October 1942,

German forces drawn away from the Russian front.<sup>240</sup> Roosevelt knew that it was a burial ground for US troops.<sup>241</sup> An invasion through Salonika would have led troops into the heart of Europe. Ignoring this was an act of insanity worthy of the Talmud. In fact Roosevelt stated that he worked actively to prevent the British Empire from advancing, under the influence of Jewish advisors.<sup>242</sup>

Roosevelt was also focused on killing as many Germans as possible and said so repeatedly. This was passed down to his generals who also stated their desire to kill as many Germans as possible (e.g. Eisenhower) or for orders to be given to troops to do exactly this instead of focusing on military objectives (e.g. Gen. Mark Clark '*It is open season on the Anzio bridgehead and there is no limit to the number of Germans you can kill*').<sup>243</sup> The irony of this is that Germans were the second biggest contributor to the US after Britons, making up 25% of the population.

Churchill had to put up with a great deal of idiocy and bigotry or be left in the lurch. This included letting Stalin get to Berlin first when Patton could have beaten the Russians, and letting Stalin gain huge industrial firms. Truman continued favouring Stalin under Jewish pressure, which included giving Poland German lands which had been German for centuries forcing 14 million German civilians out of their homes and to be victims of attacks. Only 10 million safely reached the American, French and British zones due to Communist war atrocities of the most brutal kind typical of Talmudists. America thus facilitated one of the worst mass deportations and mass murders in history.

The World War was avoidable but for warmongering 'World Jews' ... America and the world Jews forced England into the war.<sup>244</sup>

[WWII was] The unnecessary war.<sup>245</sup>

In 1937 and again in 1938 the German government made a sincere effort to improve relations with the US, only to be rebuffed.<sup>246</sup>

The powerful Easterner European elements [Jews] dominant in the inner circles of the Democrat Party regarded ... with enthusiasm, the killing of as many as possible of the native stock of Americans of English, Irish, Scots, Welsh, German, Dutch, Scandinavian, Latin and Slavic descent. This non-Aryan power bloc therefore endorsed 'Unconditional Surrender' and produced the Morgenthau Plan ... at a cost of many more Americana lives, much more desolation in Germany, and many more German lives – also Aryan.<sup>247</sup>

As early as 1937, our government determined upon war against Germany for no formulated purpose beyond pleasing the dominant Eastern European element (Jews) and allied elements in the National Democratic Party (Communists).<sup>248</sup>

---

<sup>240</sup> Helen Lombard, 'While They Fought', p148.

<sup>241</sup> Admitted by General Mark Clark to a Congressional Committee.

<sup>242</sup> Gen. Elliot Roosevelt, 'As He Saw It, p116.

<sup>243</sup> New York Times, 13 February 1944.

<sup>244</sup> British Prime Minister Neville Chamberlain. 'The Forrestal Diaries, (Ed. Walter Millis), (1951), p121-122.

<sup>245</sup> Winston Churchill, in Beatty, p29.

<sup>246</sup> Beatty, p31.

<sup>247</sup> Beatty, p35.

<sup>248</sup> Beatty, p34.

We were fighting a war, not to protect our type of civilisation or to repel an actual or threatened invasion, but for Communist and anti-German votes.<sup>249</sup>

Our alien-dominated government fought the war for the annihilation of Germany, the historic bulwark of Christian Europe.<sup>250</sup>

The war was unnecessary in its origin, unnecessarily cruel in its prolongation, indefensible in the double-crossing of our ally Britain, criminal in our surrender of our own strategic security in the world, and all of this the more monstrous because it was accomplished in fowl obeisance before the altar of anti-Christian power in America.<sup>251</sup>

### Attacks against Christ and Christianity

- Talmud: *Yashu [derogatory for Jesus]<sup>252</sup> is in Hell being boiled in hot excrement.* [Gittin, 57a.]
- Talmud: Christ is being punished in hell in *boiling semen*. [Gittin 57a.]
- Talmud: *Yashu was sexually immoral and worshipped a brick.* [Sanhedrin, 107b.]
- Talmud: Jesus practised magic. [Sanhedrin 107b.]
- Talmud: [Jesus] *learned witchcraft in Egypt.* [Shabbos 104b.]
- Talmud: *[Jesus] practised enchantment by means of his membrum [penis].* [Sanhedrin 105a.]
- Talmud: *It is taught that on the eve of Passover Jesus was hung, and forty days before this the proclamation was made: Jesus is to be stoned to death because he has practised sorcery and has lured the people to idolatry ... He was an enticer and of such thou shalt not pity or condone.* [Sanhedrin 43a.]
- Talmud: *Yashu was cut off from the Jewish people for his wickedness and refused to repent.* [Sotah, 47a]
- Talmud: Jesus is repeatedly called ‘Balaam’, [Sanhedrin 106b, Gittin 57a, etc. See *Jewish Encyclopaedia* which explains that this is Jesus.]
- Talmud: Jesus is said to have been ‘*Subjected to four deaths, stoning, burning, decapitation and strangulation*’. [Sanhedrin 106a-b, see also 43a-45b, 52a, 67a, 106b, Yebamoth 6b.] [He was] ‘*Lowered into dung up top his armpits then a hard cloth was placed within a soft one, wound round his neck and the two loose ends pulled in opposite directions forcing him to open his mouth. A wick was then lit and thrown into his mouth so that it descended into his body and burned his bowels. .... His mouth was forced open with pincers.*’
- Talmud: Jesus committed bestiality. [Sanhedrin 105a.]
- Talmud: *Miriam the hairdresser (Mary the mother of Jesus) had sex with many men.* [Shabbath, 104b.]
- Talmud: *Jesus limped on one foot ... was blind in one eye ... he practised enchantment ... he committed bestiality with his ass.* [Sanhedrin 105a-105b.]
- Talmud: *She who was the descendant of princes and governors (Mary) played the harlot with carpenters.* [Sanhedrin, 106a]
- Kabbala: *From the side of idolatry Shabbethaj [Saturn] is called Lilith, mixed dung, on account of the filth mixed from all kinds of dirt and worms, into which they throw dead dogs and dead asses, the sons of Esau and Ishmael, and there Jesus and Mohammed, who are dead dogs, are buried among them.* [The Zohar III:282a.]

---

<sup>249</sup> Beatty, p35.

<sup>250</sup> Beatty, p36.

<sup>251</sup> Beatty, p37.

<sup>252</sup> Yashu is an acronym for the Jewish curse: ‘May his (Jesus’) name be wiped out forevermore’.

- Talmud: *Christians who reject the Talmud will go to hell and be punished there for all generations.* [Rosh Hashanah, 17a]
- Talmud: Those who read the New Testament will have no portion in the world to come. [Sanhedrin 90a.]
- Talmud: *The books of the minim [Christians] may not be saved from a fire, but they must be burnt.* [Shabbat 116a.]
- The Amidah: Christians are cursed by Jews six times a day on ordinary days and eight times on special days. [The 18 Benedictions (*Shemoneh Esreh*).]
- Talmud: The resurrection is cursed. *‘Woe unto him who makes himself alive by the name of God.’* [Sanhedrin 106a.]
- Talmud: *‘As to idolaters [Christians] ... throw them in [to a pit]’.* [Abodah Zarah 26b.]
- Talmud: Non-Jews have no property rights; their possessions are like unclaimed land in the desert. [Baba Bathra 54b.] N.B. this is what drives the stealing of Palestinian homes and land in Israel.

Judaism is imbued with a very deep hatred towards Christianity.<sup>253</sup>

What is the Jew’s will? That Jesus Christ is not to be loved, believed in and worshipped.<sup>254</sup>

The mission and the cause of the Jew is hostile to the mission and cause of Jesus Christ and Christians.<sup>255</sup>

The Jew will use every means possible to undermine Christianity in whatever nation he resides.<sup>256</sup>

The Jew would like to see the New Testament destroyed, defamed, discarded, and mocked. For it contains the historical record of the Jewish leaders committing Deicide.<sup>257</sup>

The Jew, through his monopoly of the media, the Judicial System and Academia, wars against Christianity.<sup>258</sup>

While religious Judaism has a decidedly negative view towards all non-Jews, Christianity in particular is regarded as a total abomination which must be wiped from the face of the earth.<sup>259</sup>

Jesus is perhaps the vilest being who ever lived, condemned to spend eternity in the bottommost pit of Hell, immersed in a boiling vat of excrement.<sup>260</sup>

The Christian Bible represents purest evil, and if circumstances permit, burning Bibles is a very praiseworthy act.<sup>261</sup>

---

<sup>253</sup> Shahak, ‘Jewish Religion’, chapter five.

<sup>254</sup> Kapner, ‘How Jews Think’, part three.

<sup>255</sup> Kapner, ‘How Jews Think’, part three.

<sup>256</sup> Kapner, ‘What Jews Think’, part two.

<sup>257</sup> Kapner, ‘What Jews Think’, part one.

<sup>258</sup> Kapner, ‘How Jews Think’, part three.

<sup>259</sup> Ron Unz, op. cit.

<sup>260</sup> Ron Unz, Ibid. This is actually directly stated in virtually these words in the Talmud.

<sup>261</sup> Ron Unz, Ibid.

On 23 March 1980 hundreds of copies of the New Testament were publicly and ceremonially burnt in Jerusalem under the auspices of Yad Le'akhim, a Jewish religious organisation subsidised by the Israeli Ministry of Religions.<sup>262</sup>

Jews are also enjoined to always spit three times at any cross or church they encounter, and direct a curse at all Christian cemeteries. Indeed, many deeply religious Jews utter a prayer each and every day for the immediate extermination of all Christians.<sup>263</sup>

Prominent Israeli rabbis have sometimes publicly debated whether Jewish power has now become sufficiently great that all the Christian churches of Jerusalem, Bethlehem, and other nearby areas can be finally destroyed and the entire Holy land completely cleansed of all traces of its Christian contamination.<sup>264</sup>

We have complete control of organised Christianity. Almost everywhere – completely. Christ was a fraud.<sup>265</sup>

In the most important section of the weekday prayer – ‘the eighteen blessings’ – there is a special curse, originally directed against Christians, Jewish converts to Christianity and other Jewish heretics: ‘And may the apostates have no hope, and all the Christians perish instantly’ ... [this] was also prescribed by many teachers in religious Israeli schools.<sup>266</sup>

It became customary to spit (usually three times) upon seeing a church or a crucifix.<sup>267</sup>

This hatred of Christians and vehement bitterness towards Christ is hidden from Messianic Christians who are considered by Jews as useful idiots. Without Zionist-supporting Christians in America, Jews would have far less power. Some Christians actually go as far as getting involved in Judaic feasts, such as Passover, not realising that this was changed over the centuries into a specific hate-fest of Christ. The Passover meal is now a curse upon Christians. This developed in the Middle Ages when wine was added to the ritual and was sprinkled on the Passover table to signify the blood-hatred of Christians in a mockery of the Last Supper. Christians involved in Passover celebrations commit blasphemy, pure and simple.

In the traditional reading off the *Haggadah*, ... the curses against the Egyptians were transformed into an invective against all the nations and enemies hated by Israel ... with explicit reference to the Christians.<sup>268</sup>

Note: Modern Messianic Christian Jewish apologists harp on that it was the Romans that killed Jesus not the Jews. I have proved this to be false many times by showing the NT quotes where Jews are called ‘murderers of Christ’; in fact they asked for his blood to be on them and their children. In Jewish literature rabbis openly boast that they were responsible for killing Jesus affirming that his death was right and proper. ‘According to the *Talmud*, Jesus was executed by a proper rabbinical court for idolatry, inciting other Jews to

---

<sup>262</sup> Shahak, ‘Jewish Religion’, chapter two.

<sup>263</sup> Ron Unz, op. cit.

<sup>264</sup> Ron Unz, Ibid.

<sup>265</sup> The Harold Wallace Rosenthal interview.

<sup>266</sup> Shahak, ‘Jewish Religion’, chapter five.

<sup>267</sup> Shahak, ‘Jewish Religion’, chapter five.

<sup>268</sup> Ariel Toaff, ‘Blood Passover’, p167.

*idolatry, and contempt for rabbinical authority. All classical Jewish sources which mention his execution are quite happy to take responsibility for it; in the Talmudic account the Romans are not even mentioned*.<sup>269</sup>

### **Attacks on Palestinians**

Palestinians are treated worse than Gentiles because they are identified by rabbis as being equivalent to Amalekites and Canaanites and thus under God's genocidal ban.

All those nations must be utterly exterminated, and the Talmud and talmudic literature reiterate the genocidal biblical exhortations with even greater vehemence. Influential rabbis, who have a considerable following among Israeli army officers, identify the Palestinians (or even the Arabs) with those ancient nations ... it is not uncommon for reserve soldiers called up to do a tour of duty in the Gaza Strip to be given an 'educational lecture' in which they are told that the Palestinians of Gaza are 'like the Amalekites'. Biblical verses exhorting to genocide of the Midianites were solemnly quoted by an important Israel rabbi in justification of the Qibbiya massacre.<sup>270</sup>

## **SEXUAL MATTERS**

### **Focus on sex**

The Talmud centres upon fleshly pleasures and satisfaction rather than heavenly hope. Sex is frequently commented on and is seen as vitally important; indeed the rabbis forbid virginity:

- Talmud: *Anyone who does not copulate it is as if he had spilled blood.* [Yebamoth 63b.]
- Talmud: It is affirmed that Rabbi Eleazar had sex with every whore in the world. [Abodah Zarah 17a.]
- Talmud: A woman who had sex with a demon is eligible to marry a priest. [Yebamoth 59b.]

[The soul] *'Has an unquenchable yearning to be united with its source in god. This union is characteristically discussed in the metaphor of sex. Generally speaking, the union of male and female is taken as the ideal form of existence. Thus, human sexual relations become symbolic vehicles of divine acts; and the divine activity is understood as of a deeply erotic character itself*'.<sup>271</sup>

The polytheist worship ingrained within the Talmud leads to a fixation about the sexual union of the Son and the Daughter (Shekinah). Thus certain actions of Jews lead to promoting this sexual union while other actions damage it. Thus pious Jews constantly seek to promote this sexual divine union. Sex is virtually mystical union with god in the Kabbalah. Some have even called Kabbalism a 'sex cult'.<sup>272</sup> This is why the Kabbalistic elite are so keen to peddle fornication through all their media and explode pornography on the internet.

This leads to strange practices performed by rabbis and devout Jews. One is the practice of swaying (twerking) while praying at the Wailing Wall (which is actually the Roman praetorium wall not the temple wall – which was entirely destroyed). This swaying is not the result of concentration but of mimicking sex. By simulating sex with the wall

---

<sup>269</sup> Shahak, 'Jewish Religion', p97.

<sup>270</sup> Shahak, 'Jewish Religion', chapter five.

<sup>271</sup> David Bakan; 'Sigmund Freud & the Jewish Mystical Tradition', (1958), p273.

<sup>272</sup> David Livingstone; 'Surrendering Islam'.

(considered as holy), the Jew is thus celebrating the divine sexual union of the Son and Daughter.

The reason for the explosion of pornography and sexual images, issues, films, and television is because the Kabbala teaches that the more evil is in the world the closer Jews are to redemption. They bring about the messianic age by filling the world with evil. Also the sexual act is deemed a holy thing that aids the Shekinah to be released.

### Sexual offences

- Halakha: *A Jew may do to a non-Jewess what he can do. He may treat her as he treats a piece of meat.* [Nadarine, 20, B. Schulchan Aruch, Choszen Hamiszpat, 348.]<sup>273</sup>

As far as the Jews are concerned the very concept of matrimony does not apply to Gentiles. ... Therefore the concept of adultery also does not apply to intercourse between a Jewish man and a Gentile woman.<sup>274</sup>

'He who has carnal knowledge of the wife of a Gentile is not liable to the death penalty.' ... She must be executed, even if she was raped by the Jew: 'If a Jew has coitus with a Gentile woman, whether she be a child of three or an adult, whether married or unmarried, and even she is a minor aged only nine years and one day – because he had wilful coitus with her, she must be killed.'<sup>275</sup>

### Homosexuality, sodomy

The Talmud allows cases of homosexual sex.

- Talmud: Jewish single men are permitted to sleep together, '*wrapped in a single cloak*'. [Kiddushin.]
- Talmud: Sodomy is accepted if the subject is a Gentile baby. [Abodah Zara 36b, 37a.]
- Talmud: '*Unnatural connection [coitus] is permitted to a Jew ... [it permits sodomy with] a neighbour's wife.*' [Sanhedrin 58b.]
- Talmud: Sodomy of a wife is permitted. [Nedarim 20b.]

For many years [Talmud teacher] Yaakov Yitzhak Brizel ... sodomised ultra-Orthodox boys. The greatest rabbis knew and did nothing.<sup>276</sup>

### Incest

Beth Shammai stated that a woman who had sex with her minor son (under 8) renders her unfit to marry a priest but is not guilty of an offence. The reason is that the boy is not considered a sexual person until aged nine years and one day.

Jewish lobbies have tried to change state laws in America to legalise marriages between uncles and nieces; such practice is common in rabbinic circles. Lev 18:13-14 prohibits this, but rabbis (as ever) reverse God's law.

- Talmud: Does not criticise the daughters of Lot for their incest (unlike the Bible). [Nazir 23b-24a.]

---

<sup>273</sup> Jewish apologists state that the correct translation is: 'Whatever a man wants to do with his wife he may do, just as he can prepare meat to his fancy'. This is still a sexual offence if it is not consensual.

<sup>274</sup> Shahak, 'Jewish Religion', chapter five.

<sup>275</sup> Talmudic Encyclopaedia, quoted in Shahak, 'Jewish Religion', chapter five.

<sup>276</sup> Israeli Newspaper 'Ha'aretz', 1 Feb 2000.

Rabbi Eliezer and [rabbi] Abba married nieces, as did Rabbi Jose the Galilean.<sup>277</sup>

### Paedophilia

- Talmud: *A maiden aged three years and a day may be acquired in marriage by coition.* [Sanhedrin, 55b.]
- Talmud: *Pederasty with a child below nine years of age is not deemed as pederasty with a child above that.* Samuel said: *'Pederasty with a child below three years is not treated as with a child above that.* [Sanhedrin, 54b.]
- Talmud: *When a grown-up man has intercourse with a little girl, it is nothing, for when the girl is less than this [that is, less than three-years-old] it is as if one puts the finger into the eye [tears come to the eye again and again, so does the virginity come back to the little girl under three years].* [Kethuboth, 11b. Bracketed notes are the original footnotes added to the text.]
- Talmud: *A proselyte who is under the age of three years and one day is permitted to marry.* [Yebamoth, 60b.]
- Talmud: *Rabbi sent R. Romanos who conducted an enquiry and found in it the daughter of a proselyte [footnote 38: 'and was married to a priest'] who was under the age of three years and one day, and Rabbi declared her eligible to live with a priest [footnote 39: 'i.e. permitted her to continue to live with her husband'].* [Yebamoth, 60b.]
- Talmud: Birth control should be used with a wife aged 11 years and one day. [Yebamoth 12b.]

The Talmud often endorses paedophilia (see Bibliography) and this results in the widespread paedophilia and abuse rampant amongst the halls of power today.

In fact, the Yiddish word 'Shaygets' (masculine, 'Shiksa', feminine) means '*an unclean animal, a loathsome creature, an abomination ... a Gentile youngster*' [The Meggido Modern Hebrew-English Dictionary]. Since that is how Jews view Gentile children, their lack of sympathy for them is understandable, but not excusable.

One must also mention the foul and unhygienic practice of rabbis sucking the penis of infants that they have circumcised to mop up the blood. If you don't believe this then search on YouTube because there are multiple examples; it is a common practice. It is described in *The Jewish Encyclopaedia*, Vol VI, p99. Although the blood is spat into a goblet, the liquid is later drunk in private.

### Bestiality

- Talmud: *Adam had intercourse with every beast and animal.* [Yebamoth, 63a.]
- Talmud: *Unnatural intercourse does not cause a woman to be forbidden to marry a High Priest.* [Yebamoth, 59a, Footnote 45.]
- Talmud: *A woman who had intercourse with a beast is eligible to marry a priest.* [Yebamoth, 59b.]
- Talmud: *It once happened at Haitalu that while a young woman was sweeping the floor a village dog covered her from the rear [Footnote 25: 'A case of unnatural intercourse'], and Rabbi permitted her to marry a priest.* Samuel said: *'Even a High Priest.* [Yebamoth, 59b.]
- Midrash:<sup>278</sup> Ham sodomised a dog on the Ark [Midrash Rabbah, 1:292-293].

<sup>277</sup> Salo Wittmayer Baron (Prof. of Jewish History), 'A social and religious history of the Jews', Jewish Publication Society (1952), p230.

<sup>278</sup> Midrash is Jewish commentary but it is not law.

- Talmud: *Money given by a man to a harlot to associate with his dog. Such association is not legal adultery. [This money] could be offered [to the temple]. [Sotah 26b.]*

### **Prostitutes**

- Talmud: *If he gave her it [money] and subsequently had intercourse with her, ... the hire is permitted. [Abodah Zarah.]*

### **Necrophilia**

- Talmud: *In connection with a married woman excludes intercourse with a relaxed membrum [member] since no fertilisation can possibly result, ... If one cohabited with forbidden relatives with relaxed membrum he is exonerated. [Quoted in Dilling, p56.]*
- Talmud: *The expulsion is rather that of intercourse with a dead woman even though she died as a married woman. [Yebamoth 55b.]*
- Talmud: *Sodomy with a person with a incurable disease is allowed because the person is viewed as already dead ('terefah') as one who abuses a dead person and hence exempt. [Quoted in Dilling, p57.]*

Explanation: forbidden sex, such as with a married Jewess, is acceptable if they are dead because no fertilisation occurs. Thus necrophilia is allowed.

### **Polygamy**

Babylonian Jewry was more polygamous than Palestinian according to Baron's 'A social and religious history of the Jews' where Jews followed the (bad) example of Solomon. Certain rabbis (e.g. Rab and Rabbi Nahman) would marry women for the period of their stay in a foreign city. Baron states that Babylonian law gave Jews the right to marry as many wives as they are able to support.

Rabbi Gershom ben Judah [960-1040] discouraged polygamy to avoid trouble in Gentile countries where it was illegal. Israel has proposed extra allowances for multiple wives in the past.

- Talmud: Allows polygamy [Sanhedrin 20b-21a.]

### ***NONSENSE***

To fully evaluate this topic would take hundreds of pages since the Talmud is literally filled with huge amounts of nonsense. The reputation of the Talmud for wisdom is a con-trick, mere propaganda, it is filled with rubbish. Worse it is filled with rubbish about toilet issues, filth, puerility and foulness. To illustrate this I will merely mention some issues discussed.

- How many pubic hairs are necessary to demonstrate adolescence.
- How to have sex with a girl who is menstruating (since it is usually forbidden).
- Whether dipping one or two fingers in salt makes one wise.
- Whether passing under a camel affects mentality.
- Dates remove evil thoughts.
- Olive trees cause one to forget seventy years of study.
- Wine makes one wise.

- Sexual relations between husband and wife is regulated according to trade; thus independent men every day, labourers twice a week, donkey-drivers once a week, camel-drivers once in thirty days, sailors once in six months.

## **HOMICIDE**

### **Murder**

- Talmud: *If a goy hits a Jew, he must be killed.* [Sanhedrin 58b.]
- Talmud: *If a Jew murders a goy there will be no death penalty.* [Sanhedrin 57a.]
- Talmud: *If a Jew killed a goy he is not responsible.* [Aboda Zara, VIII, 5.]
- Halakha: *Kill the Goyim by any means possible.* [Choszen Hamiszpat, 425, 50.]
- Halakha: *Everyone who sheds the blood of the impious (non-Jews) is as acceptable to God as he who offers a sacrifice to God.* [Yalkut, 245c.]
- Kabbala: *Extermination of the Christians is a necessary sacrifice.* [Zohar, Shemoth.]<sup>279</sup>
- Halakha: *It is a religious duty, however, to eradicate Jewish traitors, minim (Christians) and apikorsim (apostate) and to cause them to descend to the pit of destruction.* [Maimonides, Mishnah Torah, chapter 10, p184.]
- Talmud: Permissible murders include: to seal up a neighbour in an airtight alabaster chamber; bind a neighbour and starve him; bind him and subject him to sunstroke; bind him and subject him to hypothermia; bind him and set a lion on him; death by mosquitoes; throwing him into a pit; shoot him with an arrow. [Sanhedrin 77a-77b.]

It is a duty to exterminate them with one's own hands. ... Such as Jesus of Nazareth and his pupils ... may the name of the wicked rot.<sup>280</sup>

Some of the greatest murderers of modern times were Jews.<sup>281</sup>

An Israeli student finishes his high school without ever hearing the name 'Genrickh Yagoda', the greatest Jewish murderer of the 20<sup>th</sup> century, the GPU's deputy-commander and the founder and commander of the NKVD. Yagoda diligently implemented Stalin's collectivisation orders and is responsible for the deaths of at least 10 million people. His Jewish deputies established and managed the Gulag system.<sup>282</sup>

The aristocracy, which enjoyed by law the labour of the workers, was interested in seeing that the workers were well fed, healthy and strong. We are interested in just the opposite – in the diminution, the killing out of the Goyim.<sup>283</sup>

Note: The quote, often claimed to be Talmudic, to save all lives is false. The misquote is: *'Whoever destroys the life of a single human being ... it is as if he had destroyed an entire world; and whoever preserves the life of a single human being ... it is as if he had preserved an entire world'*. This is not what the Talmud says at all, despite Steven Spielberg claiming it was in advertising the film *Schindler's List*. The Talmudic quote refers to Jews alone: *'whoever*

<sup>279</sup> This is not in the Soncino edition but is from the original Hebrew of the Talmud.

<sup>280</sup> The Maimonidean Code, The Book of Knowledge, (the most basic rules of Jewish faith and practice). Quoted in Israel Shahak, 'Jewish Religion', chapter two. [Maimonides, 'Mishnah Torah', chapter 10, p184.]

<sup>281</sup> Sever Plocker (a Jew), in Henry Makow, 'Communism – a ruse for Illuminati Jewish theft & murder', 28 April 2008.

<sup>282</sup> Sever Plocker, 'Stalin's Jews' 26 December 2006.

<sup>283</sup> 'Protocols of the Elders of Zion', Protocol 3, par. 7.

preserves a single soul of Israel, it is as if he had preserved an entire world'. This forgery is typical Jewish lying propaganda to hide their sins.

### **Ritual sacrifices**

Firstly, God himself condemns Jews for this terrible crime repeatedly in the OT, where Jews killed children ritually in worship to Molech. Archaeology has also confirmed this crime.

Jews have been charged with ritual murder for magical purposes since the 1<sup>st</sup> century. Despite the continual Jewish denials, the charges continued to be made every century, with some Jews being charged and executed. One example is that of Mendel Beilis was accused of this in 1912 in Russia. American Christians lobbied the Russian government denying that such a crime existed. Overall there have been at least 122 ritual trials, 39 in the 19<sup>th</sup> century. If there is no basis to this crime, why have there been so many legal accusations in so many different countries? Why have eminent, sensible men, like Martin Luther, accused Jews of this crime?

Throughout history bodies have been found (since Jewish rites forbid burial of the dead body of an 'animal', which is what Gentile children are called) and Jews have been expelled from cities and nations for this crime. One body was that of St Hugh in Lincoln in 1255, found in a well. A Jew named Copinns was executed by King Henry III for the crime and the story was told by Chaucer in, '*The Prioress' Tale*'. Tourists are now told that the story is a legend and it is interesting that Chaucer's book was removed from the school curriculum. Another victim was St Simon of Trent in 1472; the perpetrators were executed on the wheel and their synagogue burned.<sup>284</sup>

Multiple cases were found in modern Chicago that were covered up by the authorities, but the MO closely mimicked the Jewish ritual and death was by loss of blood. When the father of two dead boys, Mr. Schuessler, asked if they had been killed in a Jewish ritual sacrifice, he was charged with murder by the Jewish Sheriff. When this failed to stick he was turned over to a Jewish doctor called Steinfeld, locked in a sanatorium, and then given electric shock treatment, which killed him. The Coroner denounced Steinfeld but nothing came of it. After pamphlets were distributed accusing Steinfeld of murder, he fled to Switzerland where he was found hanged. Arnold Leese, who had written a book of Jewish ritual murder and who was preparing a book on the Chicago murders, suddenly died in mysterious circumstances. All the newspaper cuttings on the murders had disappeared from his possessions. The Sheriff was relocated, facilitated by Jewish sponsors, and the Jewish deputy Sheriff stole \$100,000 from Mrs Schuessler and fled. The case is officially 'unsolved'.

While there is no specific law on ritual murder in the Halacha, there is in the Practical Kabbala.

- Kabbala: *There is a commandment pertaining to the killing of strangers, who are like beasts. This killing has to be done in the lawful method. Those who do not ascribe themselves to the Jewish religious law must be offered up as sacrifices to the High God.* [*Thikunne Zohar*, Berdiwetsch ed. 88b.]
- Talmud: *Human blood is used in Talmudic black magic rituals.* [Jewish Encyclopaedia, art. 'Popes'.]
- Talmud: *Mishna: He who gives of his seed to Molech incurs no punishment. ... Gemara: The Mishna teaches idolatry and giving to Molech. R. Abin said: Our Mishna is in accordance with*

---

<sup>284</sup> See Father Alban Butler, 'Lives of the Saints'.

*the view that Molech worship is not idolatry.* [Sanhedrin 64a.] Footnote 21 adds: ‘Giving one’s seed to Molech is not idolatry.’

- Talmud: *R. Aha the son of Raba said: If one caused his seed to pas through the fire to Molech, he is exempt from punishment.* [Sanhedrin 64b.]

[Regarding the idea] that Jews sometimes kidnapped small Christian children in order to drain their blood for use in various magic rituals, especially in connection with the Purim religious holiday. One of my more shocking discoveries ... is that there is a fairly strong likelihood that these seemingly impossible beliefs were actually true. ... One of the world’s foremost scholars in that field is Ariel Toaff, professor of Jewish Renaissance and Medieval Studies at Bar-Ilan University near Tel Aviv, [a son of a rabbi] ... In 2007 he published ... *Blood Passovers*, based on many years of diligent research ... Toaff made a quite persuasive case. It appears that a considerable number of Ashkenazi Jews traditionally regarded Christian blood as having powerful magical properties.<sup>285</sup>

Jews [are] addicted to magical practices ... one knows the position that blood always occupies in the operation of sorcery. In Chaldean magic it had very great importance ... Now it is very probably, even certain, that Jewish magicians must have sacrificed children.<sup>286</sup>

Bodies bearing such marks have been found throughout history, often after a Passover or Purim, where Jews resided. One Catholic priest (Father James E Bulger) has claimed that 6 million children have been killed by Jews since the time of Jesus.<sup>287</sup>

Note: Martin Luther complained that Jews kidnapped Gentile children and murdered Gentiles and Christians in his tract, ‘*The Jews and their lies*’.

There are many references by non-Jewish sources, e.g:

The many attested incidents of this practice of the Jews, for hundreds of examples of ritual murder by the Jews are cited in official Catholic books of all European nations.<sup>288</sup>

Jewish law is quite specific that the victim at Passover must be a white child under seven years of age, who must be bled white, crowned with thorns, tortured, beaten, stabbed, and finally given the last blow by being wounded in the side, the dagger prescribed to be in the hands of a rabbi, in a complete re-enactment of the crucifixion of Christ.<sup>289</sup>

This [child sacrifice] became the basis of this [Kabbalah] cult as it was worshipped throughout the ancient world. Rituals of death and resurrection imitated that of the god [Lucifer]. Participants would imbibe intoxicants and dance to music in order to achieve a state of ecstasy, or Jinn possession, by which they believed they could achieve supernatural abilities like shape-shifting, clairvoyance and other magical powers. In this state they would slaughter a child and eat its flesh and drinks its blood so that the god could be reborn in them.<sup>290</sup>

---

<sup>285</sup> Ron Unz, op. cit. See English version, ‘The Bloody Satanic Sacrifice Rituals of the Jewish People’, Ariel Toaff.

<sup>286</sup> Bernard Lazare [a Jew] ‘Anti-Semitism’, 1934, Vol 2, p215.

<sup>287</sup> E Mullins; ‘New History of the Jews’, 1968, p66.

<sup>288</sup> Mullins, p49.

<sup>289</sup> Mullins, p54.

<sup>290</sup> David Livingstone; ‘Surrendering Islam’, p11-13.

### **Cruel oppression, genocide, barbarism, terror**

- Talmud: *Even the best of the Goyim should all be killed.* [Soferim 15, rule 10.]
- *One million Arabs are not worth a Jewish fingernail.* [Rabbi Yaacov Perrin.]

We must turn Russia into a desert populated by white Negroes upon whom we shall impose a tyranny such as the most terrible Eastern despots never dreamt of ... it will be a red tyranny.

We mean the word 'red' literally, because we shall shed such floods of blood as will make all human losses suffered in the capitalist wars quake and pale by comparison. The biggest bankers across the ocean will work in the closest possible contact with us. If we win the revolution we shall establish the power of Zionism upon the wreckage of the revolution's funeral, and we shall become a power before which the whole world will sink to its knees. We shall show what real power is.

By means of terror and bloodbaths, we shall reduce the Russian intelligentsia to a state of complete stupefaction and idiocy and to an animal existence ... At the moment our young men ... know how to hate everything Russian. What pleasure they take in physically destroying the Russian intelligentsia – officers, academics, writers.<sup>291</sup>

Our most important and ambitious program. One that will finally and totally remove from existence the impediments of our absolute control of this earth. I speak of the death of the white race. The complete removal of all means of reproduction of the so-called Aryan race, Men, we now control the destiny of this race. It is now time to make sure the white race becomes extinct through miscegenation and having a virtually zero birth rate. ... It is worth any price to annihilate the next generation of White children. We want every White father to feel the sting of having their children marry coloured mates and produce biracial children. ... We will deal with the less co-operative Goyim by murder and imprisonment. Finally, we will see the end of the White race. Impressionable White children will have their minds moulded into the agents of their own destruction.<sup>292</sup>

The key to solving the social problems of our age is to abolish the white race.<sup>293</sup>

The census bureau has just reported that about half of the American population will soon be non-white or non-European. And they will all be American citizens. We have tipped beyond the point where a Nazi-Aryan party will be able to prevail in this country. We [Jews] have been nourishing the American climate of opposition to ethnic bigotry for about half a century. That climate has not yet been perfected, but the heterogeneous nature of our population tends to make it irreversible.<sup>294</sup>

The non-Europeanisation of America is heartening news of an almost transcendent quality.<sup>295</sup>

The future of European Jewry is dependent on our ability to shape a multicultural, pluralistic and diverse society.<sup>296</sup>

---

<sup>291</sup> Memoirs of Aron Simanovich, cited in Vladimir Stepins, 'The Nature of Zionism' (1993).

<sup>292</sup> ADL president Abraham Foxman, speech given on 25 August 1998 in New York, 'The National Observer'.

<sup>293</sup> Dr Noel Ignatiev. 'Quotations in support of White genocide', [www.darkmoon.me](http://www.darkmoon.me)

<sup>294</sup> Earl Raab, former Executive Director of the Jewish Community Relations Council, 'Quotations in support of White genocide', [www.darkmoon.me](http://www.darkmoon.me)

<sup>295</sup> Ben Wattenberg, (Jewish writer), 'Quotations in support of White genocide', [www.darkmoon.me](http://www.darkmoon.me)

<sup>296</sup> Goran Rosenberg (Jewish author), 'Quotations in support of White genocide', [www.darkmoon.me](http://www.darkmoon.me)

*Example in action*

Just one of hundreds of similar actions is the massacre of Palestinians civilians, including children, by the Israeli Army officer Baruch Goldstein on 25 February 1994 (Purim). He killed 40 people while they knelt in prayer in a mosque in Hebron. The 25 Palestinians who protested the massacre were immediately shot to death by Israeli troops under the orders of Ehud Barak. Goldstein was murdered by Arab survivors but the Israeli government honoured his action and rabbis eulogised him.

Actions like this happen regularly and the world does nothing because Jews control world politics.

Multiple rabbis have conditioned army troops and officers to kill non-Jews. E.g. Rabbi Moshe Neriya commanded Jews to, '*shoot Arabs left and right without thinking and without hesitating*'.<sup>297</sup>

Note: today in America, doctors and pharmaceutical medicines are the number one cause of death, above heart attacks and road accidents. Talmudic Jews are conditioned to seek the death of all Gentiles to bring about redemption and the Jewish age. The heads of pharmaceutical companies and Deep State / US government departments controlling medicine are frequently Talmudic Jews. Can a connection be drawn?

*A select list of Talmudic Israeli atrocities*

- Bombing of King David Hotel, 22 July 1946. 91 people killed. Planned by Menachem Begin who was later awarded a Nobel Peace Prize.
- Nasseruddine, 14 April 1948.
- Carmel, 20 April 1948.
- Al-Qabu, 1 May 1948.
- Beit Kiras, 3 May 1948.
- Beitkhoury, 5 May 1948.
- Az-Zaytoun, 6 May 1948.
- February 1949: Israel invades Egypt to the Gulf of Aqaba, occupying Umm Rashrash, which they rename Eilat.
- 1950: Israel invaded Al-Uja de-militarised zone in Egypt and Baqqara in Syria, destroying Arab homes.
- 1950-1955 over 40 military acts by Israel against Arab states.
- Wadi Araba, 13 May 1950.
- 17 May 1948: The US appointed Count Folke Bernadotte of Sweden, sent to mediate between Jews and Arabs, was assassinated by Israelis (Shamir's Stern Gang).
- Sharafat, 7 February 1951.
- Deir Yassin massacre, 2 April 1951. Combined force of Irgun and Stern Gang (Israeli terrorists) massacred 260 Arab residents of this village. Most were women and children. The dead were mutilated. One pregnant woman had her baby cut out with a knife. 10% of the Arabs slaughtered were Christians, as was 10% of the land stolen. 100,000 Christians were forced to become refugees in 1948.
- Falameh, 2 April 1951.
- Quibya, 14 October 1953. Israeli squads under Ariel Sharon attacked this unarmed village in the demilitarised zone. They blew up 42 houses and killed over 60 civilians.

---

<sup>297</sup> Wall Street Journal, 24 May 1990.

- Nahalin, 28 March 1954.
- Haifa, April 1954. Christian cemeteries were invaded, crosses broken, tombs smashed and desecrated.
- Cairo, July 1954. Israel sabotage operations fire-bombed the Alexandrian post office (14 July) and the US Information Agency offices in Cairo and Alexandria and a British theatre using phosphorous incendiaries.
- Gaza, 28 February 1955.
- Khan Yunia, 31 May 1955.
- Khan Yunis, 31 August 1955.
- As-Sabha, 2 November 1955.
- Tiberias, 11 December 1955.
- Gaza, 5 April 1956.
- Rafa, 16 August 1956.
- Ar-Rahwah, 12 September 1956.
- Gharandal, 13 September 1956.
- Houssan, 25 September 1956.
- Qalqilyah, 10 October 1956.
- Kahr Kassem (Qasim), 20 October 1956. 47 civilians shot down in cold blood. One soldier killed 43 people in one hour.
- Egypt, October 1956. Israel, backed by Britain and France, attacked Egypt to gain control of the Suez Canal. Israel occupied the Sinai Peninsula and seized the Gaza Strip and Sharm al-Sheikh. Israel withdrew a year later under pressure from the UN. This action created 300,000 refugees, many of which were Christian.
- Gaza Strip, November 1956.
- 1960-1962: Israeli forces attacked villages on Lake Tiberias killing hundreds.
- 1966: Israeli soldiers kill 18 civilians and wound 100 in the village of Sammu in Jordan. They also demolished 130 houses, a school, a clinic and a mosque.
- 1967: attack of the USS Liberty by warplanes and torpedoes. Israeli air force planes even strafed survivors in the sea. 34 American navy men were killed and 170 wounded.
- 5 June 1967. Israeli wages pre-emptive war against Egypt, Syria and Jordan. Occupies the West Bank, Gaza Strip, the Golan Heights, the Sinai Peninsula and East Jerusalem.
- 15 February 1968. Israel invaded PLO bases in Karamah with tanks. Israeli forces were defeated by only 300 commandos but the village was destroyed.
- 1969. Israeli war planes raided an Egyptian school 'Bahr al Baker' killing 65 schoolchildren and wounding 200.
- 12 March 1970. Israel invades South Lebanon.
- 8 September 1972. Israeli warplanes bombed Palestinians in Lebanon and Syria killing many civilians.
- 21 February 1973. Israeli commandos attacked Palestinian refugee camps in Lebanon and blew up houses. 35 refugees were killed. The same day Israeli warplanes shot down a Libyan Civilian aircraft over the Sinai desert killing over 100 passengers.
- 10 April 1973 Israeli commandos stormed East Beirut killing three PLO leaders.
- 1974. Israeli units attacked Beirut airport destroying 13 Lebanese aircraft.
- 1975-1980. Mossad agents assassinated a number of Arab and Palestinian diplomats, scientists and journalists.
- 1981. Israeli warplanes destroyed an Iraqi civilian nuclear reactor.

- 6 June 1982. Israel invades Lebanon. Many towns and villages were destroyed creating many refugees. Eight initial air raids killed 1,000 people. In July jets destroyed part of the densely populated Fakahani district of Beirut. 200 were killed and 800 wounded. 40% were small children. The invasion of Beirut lasted 80 days destroying much of the city. Massacres occurred at Sabra and Shatila refugee camps. 2,500 plus Palestinian women, children and elderly people were killed.
- Israeli air force bombing of Lebanon in 1982 killed 17,000 Arab civilians.
- October 1982. Israeli terrorists bombed the houses, cars and offices of three elected Palestinian mayors on the West Bank, Nablus, Ramallah and Al Beireh.
- 1984. Israeli warships kidnapped Palestinians off the coast of Lebanon.
- 1985. Israeli planes destroyed the PLO HQ in Tunis.
- 1986. Mossad agents assassinate a Palestinian cartoonist in London.
- April 1988. Israeli commando murdered Khalil Al Wazir in Tunis while sleeping.
- 1989 Israeli F-16s bomb targets in Lebanon killing 15 school children in Damour.
- 14 April 1989. Israeli border guards attack unarmed village of Nahalin. 8 killed and over 50 injured.
- 27 February 1994, a bomb placed in the Maronite Catholic Church in Junieh, Lebanon killed ten Catholics and wounded 60 others. The Lebanese Prime Minister Rafik al-Hariri and others stated that Mossad was the guilty party.

This is just a short list, which could be extended much further. Atrocities continue to this day, only recently Israeli soldiers killed many peacefully protesting Palestinian civilians, including a pregnant woman and a person in a wheelchair.

The only way to explain these atrocities (which the ‘moral’ western nations do nothing about but rather gives Israel the military means to carry them out), is by understanding the religious system of Judaism. The Talmud, Kabbala and Halakha demand that Jews kill as many Gentiles as possible, of all ages and moral qualities, in order to bring about the messianic age. Thus Israelis have no qualms about killing Palestinian women and children; indeed they rejoice over it. After one massacre a journalist interviewed a female Israel soldier who proudly brandished her commando knife that was full of blood.

Jews are conditioned from birth to see themselves as superior and all others as beasts to be killed. The actions of the Israeli State are not surprising.

#### *Organ trafficking*

- Talmud: *Murdering a Goy is like killing a wild animal.* [Sanhedrin 59a.]
- Talmud: *All Gentile children are animals.* [Yebamoth 98a.]
- Talmud: *The seed of a Goy is the same as the seed of a beast.* [Kethuboth 3b.]

If you perceive that other people are not human but mere beasts, and if there is a medical need for human organs, then it is a small step to killing others to steal their organs. This is what whistleblowers are claiming is happening in Israel, a key centre for organ transplanting and selling of human organs, chiefly based in Tel Aviv's Institute for Forensic Medicine operating under the cover of DNA profiling.

One Scotsman (Alastair Sinclair) was falsely arrested in Israel and then alleged to have hanged himself in jail. However, when the family had the body returned to them it was missing his heart.<sup>298</sup>

A Ukrainian man took a job in Israel in 2002 but was poisoned through an alcoholic beverage (despite being a non-drinker). When his body was returned to Ukraine, it was also missing his heart.<sup>299</sup>

Three Palestinian teenagers killed by the Israeli army in cold blood in 2005 at Khan Younis had their organs extracted (kidneys, liver and heart). Zionist minister of health, Nessim Dahhan, refused to deny this when questioned in Parliament.<sup>300</sup>

Aborted babies (now in the millions) are being used to harvest stem cells and other parts. The original victim in the Roe versus Wade case (1973) in America that opened the doors for legalised abortion has now admitted that she was forced to lie in court and was never raped at all. However, pressure to change the law is being resisted by Jewish judges (e.g. Ruth Bader Ginsberg) on the Supreme Court. The original organisation pushing for abortion included many Jewish feminists such as Betty Friedan, Susan Sontag (Rosenblatt).

It is the duty of every Jew to exterminate infidels with one's own hands – infidels such as the pupils of Jesus of Nazareth.<sup>301</sup>

Jews murder and sell Arab organs

Organ trafficking is now a multi-million dollar business. Couple this with the Zionists having an obsession for self-preservation and the Jewish Talmud's view of Arabs being sub-human, Israel emerges as a leading trafficker in the organ transplantation business.<sup>302</sup>

An ex-Israeli army officer, a Geldaya Gadi, was recently arrested in Brazil on suspicion of belonging to an international human kidney trafficking ring. Gadi told the court that Israel financed organ transplants in other countries due to the lack of organ donors in Israel.<sup>303</sup>

## Death of informers

Before 1780 rabbis held totalitarian authority over Jews even within foreign countries. They could inflict penalties, such as flogging or heavy fines, and even apply capital punishment. This changed after the liberalism and social changes after the French and American Revolutions; Jews then had more freedom under the laws of the country they lived in. Nevertheless, rabbis still have great social power over religious Jews.

An elaborate system of disinformation and subterfuge has been used by Jews in foreign lands for concealment to prevent Gentiles from understanding such evil characteristics of Judaism.<sup>304</sup> This has included deliberate mistranslation of the Talmud and other texts;

---

<sup>298</sup> Kapner, art. 'Jews murder & sell Arab organs'.

<sup>299</sup> Kapner, art. 'Jews murder & sell Arab organs'.

<sup>300</sup> Kapner, art. 'Jews murder & sell Arab organs'.

<sup>301</sup> Maimonides, 'Book of Knowledge'.

<sup>302</sup> Kapner, art. 'Jews murder & sell Arab organs'.

<sup>303</sup> Kapner, art. 'Jews murder & sell Arab organs'.

<sup>304</sup> Ron Unz, op. cit.

indeed, many modern versions abridge all the foul statements and wickedness. However, old editions, such as the Soncino edition of the 1930s are still available.

Yet from time to time Jews that convert to Christ, or secular Jews with a conscience, expose the foul teachings of Judaism's doctrines and practices. '*The traditional penalty for any Jew who informs to the authorities on any matter regarding the Jewish community has always been death, often preceded by hideous torture*'.<sup>305</sup>

Rabbis hold absolute authority over Jewish commentaries and their commands sometimes contradict local laws. They have the power of life and death, but now illegally; thus ideological deviation or heresy is sometimes punished with execution.<sup>306</sup> Liberalising rabbis were sometimes murdered.<sup>307</sup> The liberal Jewish philosopher of the Enlightenment Baruch Spinoza only survived murder by Jews (even so he was still stabbed in the neck) by the protection of the Dutch authorities. He had publicly rejected the Talmud and publicised its crimes. The rabbi that led his cursing ceremony was the same rabbi that persuaded Cromwell to let the Jews return to England.<sup>308</sup>

## **SUPERIORITY**

### **Elitism**

- Talmud: *He who smites an Israelite on the jaw is as though he had thus assaulted the 'Divine Presence'*. [Sanhedrin, 58b.]

When the messiah comes every Jew will have 2,800 slaves.<sup>309</sup>

The Jew remains aloof from all others because he sees himself as belonging to an elite. ... The Jew at heart despises the ideal of the 'brotherhood of Man'.<sup>310</sup>

The Jew may proclaim and propagandise through his monopoly of the Media the slogan, 'Diversity is our strength'. Yet the Jew will never live in a neighbourhood where poor Blacks, Asians and Hispanics live. Why not? Because the Jew despises working class folk as being culturally inferior to him and socially impotent.<sup>311</sup>

The Jew falsely believes that he is part of the 'chosen people'. Thus the Jew deems that he has the 'divine right' to have his 'rights' implemented and secured. ... the world around him should conform to his point of view and to his point of view only.<sup>312</sup>

### **Control**

The Talmud is filled with thousands of regulations because it is the product of people that were of a pedantic bureaucratic mentality. Rabbis seek to have control over people and so produced regulations for every possible sphere of life, including saying a special prayer when defecating.

<sup>305</sup> Ron Unz, Ibid.

<sup>306</sup> In the late 1830s a rabbi demanded the murder of a heretic in Ukraine by throwing him into boiling water in the town baths. In this case the perpetrators and the rabbi were punished.

<sup>307</sup> For example in 1848 Jewish leaders in Lemberg (now Lvov) poisoned the liberal rabbi of the city.

<sup>308</sup> Ron Unz, op. cit.

<sup>309</sup> Simeon Haddarsen.

<sup>310</sup> Kapner, 'How Jews Think', part three.

<sup>311</sup> Kapner, 'How Jews Think', part three.

<sup>312</sup> Kapner, 'How Jews Think', part three.

The reason for the modern situation where nations have succumbed to a sea of red tape, with thousands of regulations covering every tiny detail of trade, is the result of Talmudists being in positions of power. The EU is a classic example.

Talmudic Jews constantly seek to gain control of every situation they are confronted by and in the modern world have striven to gain top political control through control of the workings of the social situation: education, media, banking, finance etc. Through controlling central banks, especially after 1913 (The Federal Reserve), they gradually controlled all political life. This has always been the case.

There were four classes in the state of Cyrene .... The fourth of Jews. This people has already made its way into every city, and it is not easy to find any place in the habitable world which has not received this nation and in which it has not made its power felt.<sup>313</sup>

Jewish control is centred in their concern to be free to pursue their evil Talmudic pursuits without punishment. Thus they must control those in power and gradually wither away the rights of the individual.

The Jewish code is principally concerned with protecting wrongdoers from punishment and allowing them to continue their criminal pursuits. In order to carry out such a programme, the right of the individual must be destroyed.<sup>314</sup>

This explains the basis of Communism, written by a son of a rabbi and enacted by multiple Jewish rebels. Jews, as I have shown, always managed to float to the top, usually by controlling money and loans which leaders always needed. It also explains the degradation of modern western society where individual rights going back to Magna Carta are being legally destroyed because Jews are in positions of power behind the throne.

Thus the Jewish power behind governments is not just the recent Zionist Neocon control of America but goes back decades or even centuries. Winston Churchill was fully controlled by Bernard Baruch; FD Roosevelt was controlled by Bella Mosckowitz; Woodrow Wilson by Brandeis and others; Stalin by Kaganovich; Julius Caesar by unknown Jews<sup>315</sup> and so on. When their hand is played out and ruin has ensued, the puppet usually ends up cursing the Jews, as both Roosevelt and Churchill did. It is said that even Lenin, facing imminent death from syphilis and reflecting the mass murders caused by Bolshevik Jews, fell to his knees asking the God he never believed in to forgive him.

The fall-out of Jewish control is always Talmudic – suffering, slavery, chaos and death of Gentiles. If the source of Talmudic religion is Satanic, then whenever Talmudic Jews gain power the results are going to be demonic and horrific. This has always proved to be true. The model for them is killing Jesus Christ.

The Jew loves to be in control. The Jew loves to be at the top of the ladder.<sup>316</sup>

The religion of Judaism, the religion of Talmud and Kabbalah, is an all-encompassing form of totalitarianism.<sup>317</sup>

---

<sup>313</sup> Strabo, (writing in the time of Emperor Augustus).

<sup>314</sup> Mullins, p77.

<sup>315</sup> For weeks Jews gathered to weep at the place where Caesar had been killed.

<sup>316</sup> Kapner, 'What Jews Think', part one.

<sup>317</sup> Hoffman, 'Strange God's of Judaism', p103.

'Truth' for the Jew is not in the realm of absolutes. 'Truth' for the Jew is to assert and impose his will upon others.<sup>318</sup>

At first, by controlling the banking system we were able to control corporation capital. Through this we acquired total monopoly of the movie industry, the radio networks and the newly developing television media. The printing industry, newspapers, periodicals and technical journals had already fallen into our hands. The richest plum was later to come when we took over the publication of all school materials. Through these vehicles we could mould public opinion to suit our own purposes. The people are only stupid pigs that grunt and squeal the chants we give them, whether they be truth or lies.<sup>319</sup>

We are the super government of the world ... We are the most powerful international body of people in the world. ... We can destroy any country's economy without their even being aware of it.<sup>320</sup>

We control governments. We have created dissension among our enemies and made them kill each other. We gave effectively silenced criticism of our affairs and we are the richest race of men on this earth.<sup>321</sup>

An example of Jewish control is evidenced when the J Arthur Rank movie *Oliver Twist* was screened in Berlin. Jews created a disturbance that led to riots, fighting police with clubs. This was despite the fact that the character Fagin was never once called a Jew in the film. As a result, the Berlin police and the then British authorities cancelled screenings of the film entirely. The film was then banned in America in 1949 after the ADL said that it was harmful. Thus the vast majority of the population was stopped from seeing an award-winning film because Jews took offence.

Jews have even criticised Shakespeare's 'The Merchant of Venice' for his portrayal of Shylock (a Jew) as the villain. Yet this is no more racist than his use of Moors in 'Titus Andronicus', Spaniards in 'Much Ado About Nothing', Italians in 'Cymbeline', Danes in 'Hamlet' or the Scots in 'Macbeth' etc.<sup>322</sup> Many editions of Chaucer's works also omit the whole 'Prioress' Tale' since it mentions the murder of a choirboy by Jews. Why is it only Jews who take offence in such matters? Thousands of Englishmen have been villains in movies and novels and I am not aware of a single complaint.

### **Controlling education**

The Jew in the academic realm strives to educate according to his Jewish world view. The Jewish world view is the unspoken perception that the Gentiles, the 'Goyim', are ultimately his enemies. The Jew, therefore, who operates in the academic realm, will educate the 'Goyim' to believe that the Jew has been an innocent victim of Gentile enmity throughout the centuries. Thus a certain level of obligation is inculcated into the 'Goyim' toward the Jew – that he is deserving of deferential treatment.<sup>323</sup>

### **Controlling the media**

The Jew who operates in the journalistic realm, which today is his total control of the Press, presents current events in favour of the Jew. ... [He] presents Christianity in a

---

<sup>318</sup> Kapner, 'How Jews Think', part three.

<sup>319</sup> The Harold Wallace Rosenthal interview.

<sup>320</sup> The Harold Wallace Rosenthal interview.

<sup>321</sup> ADL president Abraham Foxman, speech 25 August 1998 in New York, 'The National Observer'.

<sup>322</sup> I got this point from Beatty.

<sup>323</sup> Kapner, 'What Jews Think', part two.

bad light. This works to his benefit. For Christianity confers strength and moral fibre to the Gentile population, which the Jew wants under his dominion.<sup>324</sup>

### **Controlling everything**

The Jewish people as a whole will be its own messiah. It will attain world domination by the dissolution of other races, by the abolition of frontiers, the annihilation of monarchy, and by the establishment of a world republic in which the Jew will everywhere exercise the privilege of citizenship. In this new world order the children of Israel will furnish all the leaders without countering opposition. The governments of the different peoples forming the world republic will fall without difficulty into the hands of the Jews. It will then be possible for Jewish rulers to abolish private property, and everywhere to make use of the resources of the state. Thus will the promise of the Talmud be fulfilled, in which it is said that when the messianic time is come, the Jews will have all the property of the whole world in their hands.<sup>325</sup>

## **Overall summary of Talmudic teaching**

The Talmud is huge, thousands of pages while the Kabbala also contains many books. It is impossible, in a short work, to include every deviation, every wicked notion and every weird philosophy. That would take a work of hundreds of pages, even if just a summary. Thus there are even more crazy notions and horrific descriptions of sin and wickedness than I have evidenced in this paper.

Thus I have not had time to explain how sex is a 'Holy Communion' in the divine or how being intoxicated is a holy act, or how the Biblical Bezalel was able to create through using letters and was a great summoner of demons, or many other things.

In a nutshell, Talmudic Judaism (i.e. modern religious Judaism) is a thorough encyclopaedia of sin and wickedness, nothing else. It is an exploration of Satanism in human beings.

## **Hubris: the basic issue**

The primal sin of Satan is hubris; overweening pride, self-confidence and self-centredness. This satanic sin is fully endorsed by the Talmud and the Kabbala where the Jew is the centre of the divine order in the earth and non-Jews are cattle. According to Judaism, a Jew is greater than God and is necessary to fix the imperfect creation God made. Such hubris is unprecedented in all expressions of religion in the world.

We have seen evidence of this so far in Talmudic and Kabbalistic quotes, and also by individual statements. Is this hubris expressed in formal Jewish sources today? Here are some examples.

### **Jews say that Jews are the smartest people in the world**

Ashkenazi Jews rank smartest in world.

*Jewish World*, Ynet news.com, 23 July 2011.

Jews are smartest race in the world and superior humans, Israeli lawmaker claims.

*Newsweek*, 14 June 2018. Claim made by Miki Zohar, Likud member.

---

<sup>324</sup> Kapner, 'How Jews Think', part two.

<sup>325</sup> Baruch Levy, Letter to Karl Marx, 1879, 'La Revue de Paris, 1 June 1928, p574.

I don't have to be ashamed about the Jewish people being the Chosen people: the smartest, most special people in the world.

*WinterWatch*, 13 June 2018, quoting the *Times of Israel*.

Why should religious Jews be the smartest people in the world? The answer is because they have the answers to the greatest questions that face mankind,

Rabbi David Weissman, *NETIV*, 21 August 2017.

Why are Jews so smart?

Lewis, Regenstein, *The Jewish Magazine*, April 2012.

Ashkenazi Jews are the most intelligent ethnic group in the world.

Malkah Fleisher, *Arutz Sheva*, 27 April 2009.

Science proves Ashkenazi Jews are the smartest people in the world.

Somalispot, 28 June 2017.

What makes Jews so smart?

Manuel Trajtenberg, *Ha'aretz*, 2 August 2013.

Everything about us is different. Jews are ontologically exceptional.

Elie Wiesel. Quoted in Texe Marrs, *Are Jews the Master Race?*

### **Jews say that Jews rule the world**

The smartest people are Jewish. ... Its time to fess up and tell the truth: we Jews do run the world.

*Aish.com The Jewish Website*, 19 May 2004.

We control their [USA] government, irrespective who sits in the White House. ... No American president can be in a position to challenge us even if we do the unthinkable. ... We control the Congress, we control the media, we control show biz, and we control everything in America. In America you can criticise God, but you can't criticise Israel.

Israeli Spokeswoman, Tzipora Menache.

[NB: Six Jewish companies control 96% of the world's media.]<sup>326</sup>

The goal for which we have striven so concertedly for 3,000 years is at last within our reach. ... Within five years, this program will achieve its objective, the Third World War, which will surpass in destruction all previous contests ... This war will end our struggle against the [white race]. ... The last generation of white children is now being born. Our Control Commissions will, in the interests of peace and wiping out interracial tensions, forbid the whites to mate with whites. The white women must cohabit with members of the dark races and the white men with black women, Thus the white race will disappear. ... Our most dangerous enemy will become only a memory. ... We [Jews] will embark upon an era of ten thousand years of peace and plenty, the Pax Judaica, and our race will rule undisputed over the earth. Our superior intelligence will easily enable us to retain mastery over a world of dark peoples.

Rabbi Emanuel Rabinovich, speech to Emergency Council of European Rabbis, Budapest, Hungary, 12 January 1952. Quoted in Eustace Mullins, *New History of the Jews*, The International Institute of Jewish Studies, (1968), p147-149.

Zionism rules the world.

---

326

<http://theunjustmedia.com/Media/Six%20jewish%20Companies%20Control%2096%25%20of%20the%20World%20%E2%80%99s%20Media.htm>

Henry H Klein.

The sole purpose of non-Jews is to serve Jews.  
Rabbi Ovadia Yosef.

Since the Jews are the highest and most cultured people on earth, the Jews have a right to subordinate the rest of mankind and to be the masters of the earth.

Rabbi Harry Waton. Quoted in Texe Marrs, *Are Jews the Master Race?*

The Jewish people as a whole will become its own messiah. It will attain world domination by the dissolution of other races ... Thus will the promise of the Talmud be fulfilled.

Baruch Levy, Letter to Karl Marx.

### **Jews say that Gentiles are stupid beasts**

The stupid Americans.  
Israeli Spokeswoman, Tzipoara Menache.

With Gentiles ... they need to die, but God will give them longevity. Why? Imagine that one's donkey would die, they'd lose their money. ... Why are Gentiles needed? They will work, they will plough, they will reap; and we will sit like an effendi and eat.

Rabbi Ovadia Yosef. Quoted by Khalid Amayreh, *The People's Voice*, 18 October 2010.

The difference between a Jewish soul and souls of non-Jews – all of them in all different levels – is greater and deeper than the difference between a human soul and the souls of cattle.

Abraham Kook. Quoted by Khalid Amayreh, *The People's Voice*, 18 October 2010.

All non-Jews are evil by nature. The Jews are the crown of creation, the non-Jews are the scum of the earth.

Rabbi Shneur Zalman. Quoted in Texe Marrs, *Are Jews the Master Race?*

We have to recognise that Jewish blood and the blood of a goy are not the same thing. Every law that is based on equating goys and Jews is completely unacceptable.

Rabbi Yitzhak Ginsburg. Quoted in Texe Marrs, *Are Jews the Master Race?*

According to the Talmud, one may kill any Gentile.

Rabbi Ido Elba. Quoted in Texe Marrs, *Are Jews the Master Race?*

A Jew who kills a non-Jew is exempt from judgment and has not violated the prohibition of murder.

Rabbi Israel Ariel. Quoted in Texe Marrs, *Are Jews the Master Race?*

Now these are just examples of quotes that have got into the public domain or some proud public boast by some Jew that was not an example of an intelligent act. Jewish whistleblowers inform us that much worse statements are made every day by rabbis in private in their teaching of Jews.

The fact is that the Talmud and the Kabbala instruct Jews to be hubristic. It should not surprise anyone that the Jewish character is full of pride or that the State of Israel acts like an international bully (to put it mildly).

If you teach young children Talmudic doctrines continually throughout their development, you will get what we see today in Israel, young IDF soldiers, even women, killing Palestinian men, women and children without a care and then boasting about the slaying.

You will see government polices that steal land from Arabs. You will see kettling Palestinian regions and then bombing civilians from warplanes. The blame is on the religion. Satanic ethics produce wicked actions.

## Historical examples of this character working out

### The Spanish Inquisition

An Inquisition was originally established in about 1322. The Inquisition came into being when Frederick II issued an edict entrusting the hunting-out of heretics. Pope Gregory IX claimed it as a papal responsibility and appointed inquisitors, mostly drawn from the Franciscan and Dominican orders.

The ruthless Spanish persecution of 'heretics' (usually evangelical Christians) was not simply a Roman Catholic exercise, (though it was enacted as part of that church) but was principally a Jewish matter. Through it Jews had the power to horrifically torture and kill Gentiles and steal their goods. How Talmudic!

The original purpose was to discourage Jews from becoming Marranos (crypto-Jews masquerading as Catholics). Jewish leaders wanted to put a stop to Jews converting to Catholicism and so convinced papal authorities that the Marranos were fake Catholics. Also, sectarian groups were threatening not only the orthodoxy of the Catholic religion but the stability of contemporary society.

The Spanish Inquisition was a separate organisation established in 1479 by the Spanish monarchy with papal approval. Enter Tomás de Torquemada, [1420–98], a Spanish Dominican friar. He acted as the ruthlessly cruel first Grand Inquisitor of the Spanish Inquisition (or 'Holy Office'). As leader, Torquemada was responsible for directing its early activities against Marranos, Christian heretics and Muslims in Spain, and in fashioning its methods, including the use of torture, fines and burnings.

Torquemada was himself a Jew; a crypto-Jew. Indeed many Jews had risen to positions of power in the Catholic Church (and now run it) as well as power-players in nations. In fact the Administrator of State Finances for Spain in 1483 was a Jew called Isaac Abrabanel.

Torquemada persuaded the crown and Spanish papal authorities to set up an enquiry to test the faith of Marranos, so the bishops put him in charge of this 'Inquisition'. Gradually, Torquemada established a sort of secret police system in the state and used this to torture and execute people. When bishops eventually protested at the huge numbers of victims, Torquemada suggested that their own faith may need testing; they soon shut up.

Torquemada financed his army of spies by confiscating the wealth of those he killed (very Talmudic). If they confessed they were fined. The bishops that tried to stop him were later blamed and burned. Gradually, Torquemada rose to the highest levels of power in the church.

In some countries the Inquisition was used as an instrument of force against the working class people. Meanwhile Jewish bishops in the Inquisition grew affluent from stolen property, sometimes extorting money from rich men by threatening them with troops. The viciousness of the Inquisition only waned after the death of Torquemada and the subsequent appearance of the Reformation when the Catholic Church had to apply new methods of opposition – i.e. the Counter Reformation.

Talmudic traits in this period include:

- Deceit, Torquemada and many other leaders were Jews pretending to be ardent Catholics. Using power and deception to rise to high levels of society. Killing Christians while pretending to be an agent of Christ.
- Violence: inflicting pain on usually innocent people through foul tortures and final burning at the stake.
- Widespread killing of Gentiles.
- Stealing of money, goods and property from Gentiles.
- Establishing bans on Christian books and doctrines.

### **The world of high finance**

In the 18<sup>th</sup> century the Jews perfected schemes related to financial transactions and investments. They had long been involved as tax-collectors and loan sharks but this was a new opportunity.

These methods included joint stock ventures, new banks, stock exchanges and such like. The base was originally in Amsterdam where Jews had lived for centuries but the trade moved to London after the opening up of England by Cromwell because the British fleet controlled world trade. Cromwell was also beholden to Jews who had financed his civil war. Within a hundred years they had secured control over Britain's wealth.

When William of Orange needed money for his troops in 1694, Jews gave him the money on the stipulation that he let them issue bank notes, William agreed to the first Jewish central bank. With sovereignty lying in money control, Jews were thus able to gain power over the crown. By controlling money, Jews could control economics and fund wars.

Thus the Bank of England was founded in 1694 as an undertaking by 1268 shareholders to lend £1,200,000 to the government of William III to finance his wars against France. In return it received 8 per cent interest and the right to issue notes against the security of the loan. These privileges were confirmed in 1708 when its capital was doubled, and it was given a monopoly of joint-stock banking which lasted until 1826, thus preventing rival banks from having large numbers of shareholders.

In 1697 the London Stock Exchange, soon to be the leading exchange, permanently reserved 12 of its 124 seats to Jews, completely out of proportion to their numbers in the population. In 1723 King George I acknowledged Jews as British subjects while in 1753 George II allowed them to be national subjects never to be expelled again, though a public outcry forced this out a year later. By 1750 the stock exchanges of both London and Amsterdam were controlled by Jews.

In 1775 George III established the foundations of the Rothschild empire by paying for Hessian mercenaries to fight American rebels. Mayer Rothschild later specialised in international loans after using money given him for safe keeping against Napoleon by the Elector of Hesse; Rothschild became court banker to the Elector. Jews also financed and instigated the French Revolution through the Jacobin party. Talmudic principles were in play killing the whole Gentile aristocracy.

After the Napoleonic wars the Rothschilds took over the Bank of England. Nathan Rothschild had early news of Napoleon's defeat but let it be known that he had won. When the stock exchange opened stocks fell 900% and Rothschild bought them up owning 62% of all shares listed. Many great businesses were ruined. The next day the truth was known and people sought Rothschild's help, becoming allies. All European nations were forced to borrow money from him and Jews moved into positions of power. Different members of

the Rothschild family controlled different nations. In England, Nathan Mayer Rothschild controlled most of the empire's wealth.

Jews grew in power; Disraeli became Prime Minister in 1868 and 1874–80, despite writing in a novel that Jews were superior to all peoples. In 1871 Sir George Jessel became Solicitor General while Rufus Isaacs became Lord Chief Justice. With Jews in positions of power in all European nations, they were able to manoeuvre politics and economics to spawn their two world wars killing over 100 millions Gentiles and destroying empires, especially the Romanov dynasty which the Jews hated passionately. For example the Foreign Minister of the Austro-Hungarian Empire was the Jew Baron Alois von Aehrenthal who created the ongoing Balkan crises, paving the way for WWI. Zaharoff and other Jewish munitions tycoons were also active in planning for the war, which made millions for Jewish companies while men died. E.g Rothschilds owned Vickers and Maxim. It was also a Jew (Zionist Chaim Weizman) that invented the poison gas used by Britain. Famously, it was in the throes of WWI that Zionists got Britain to promise them Palestine in return for getting America into the war. The Rothschilds also financed both sides of the war (as usual) making trillions in interest over decades.

When the Tsar and his family were captured and imprisoned, facing death, their relative, King George V made no attempt to help them or plead for their safety. Why? Because his Privy Council in 1919 was composed entirely of Jews headed by Lord Rothschild (e.g. Sir Edwin Montagu, Sir Edgar Speyer, Sir Matthew Nathan, etc.). Jews held the top positions in society and controlled the king through controlling his money.

Jews were thus able to suck in the finance of the Gentile world into Jewish banks and then gain the halls of power. The control of central London by the Jewish bankers became so powerful that the City of London (the 'Square Mile') became a separate political entity. It is an independent centre, separate to the rest of England.

The Russian Revolution and the Great War of 1914-1918 are only phases of the supreme mobilisation of the cosmopolitan powers of money, and this supreme crusade of gold against the cross is nothing more nor less than the furious aspiration of the Jew for domination of our world. ... A Talmudic upheaval.<sup>327</sup>

### **Bolshevism and Soviet USSR**

We can see how Talmudic doctrines play out when Jews gain despotic power. This occurred in the Bolshevik Revolution which was not a Russian revolt but an invasion by outside forces to destroy Christian Russia<sup>328</sup> and paid for by Jewish bankers, such as Kuhn Loeb, project managed by Jacob Schiff, and the German Deutsche Bank and Diskono Gesellschaft Bank.<sup>329</sup> Max Warburg's bank opened an account to distribute money to Trotsky. The Jewish banker Furstenberg-Ganetski was very active as a facilitator of funds, leaflets and guns. Trotsky took \$20 million worth of gold on a ship owned by Schiff to meet Lenin in Switzerland to finance the Bolshevik uprising, along with many other financiers.<sup>330</sup> A Jewish funded and organised gunrunning operation was also set up through Finland. Hundreds of thousands of pamphlets were distributed; one batch alone cost 32,000 Swiss Francs organised by Jewish owned Deutsche Bank. When Lenin

<sup>327</sup> French statesman Senator Gaudin de Villain, 13 May 1919, speech in the French senate.

<sup>328</sup> As Aleksandr Solzhenitsyn explained.

<sup>329</sup> Germany's 'D' banks (such as Deutsche Bank) were all owned by Jews.

<sup>330</sup> Those Jewish apologists who deny this with sophistry, (such as Israel Shamir, Unz Review, 8 October 2018) blatantly lie (as the Talmud tells them to do). Basic facts, such as the real Jews in the Cheka or the genocidal killer Yagoda declare otherwise. Shamir states that only Trotsky was a Jew in the original Bolshevik leadership – blatantly untrue. Even Lenin was Jewish.

founded his new school of Marxism (Bolshevism) in 1906 with Maxim Gorky, Trotsky, Sinoviev and Lunacharsky, he was funded by the Rothschilds (plus some businessmen).<sup>331</sup>

The west continued to aid the Bolsheviks in the subsequent civil war enabling them to triumph over the White Army (nationalist Russians), which by 1918 was winning. The extent of this was deleted from western history textbooks and continues to this day. The Jewish control of American teaching of history began with the investment by US trusts in 1908, such as the Carnegie and Rockefeller foundations.

There is no farce more saddening than the history being written for pay in American universities ... The American financial community demanded a centralised, materialist and Jewish Russia and this they received.<sup>332</sup>

The west did everything in its power to ensure the Red take-over of Russia. It had its tentacles into the major banking houses in New York thanks to Trotsky. ... The American financial community demanded a centralised, materialist and Jewish Russia and this they received. ... This is the sole reason the Reds won the Civil War.<sup>333</sup>

All the initial key leaders of Communism and Bolshevism were Jews or half Jews and Jews continued in majority leadership for decades, with most of the leadership of the forerunner of the KGB being Jews.<sup>334</sup> Top Jews included Lenin, Trotsky, Zinoviev, Kamenev, Sverdlov Yagoda, Kaganovich and Dymshits. Very many Jews were also in power in the lower ranks of the Soviet State. In America, Jacob Schiff and Rabbi Wise openly praised the revolution and the Jewish interest in it.<sup>335</sup>

The political revolution of March, 1917, brought about the complete emancipation of the Russian Jews ... Individual revolutionary leaders of Jewish origin – such as Trotsky, Zinoviev, Kamenev and Sverdlov – played a conspicuous part in the revolution of November, 1917 which enabled the Bolsheviks to take possession of the state apparatus.<sup>336</sup>

Jews predominant in local Soviet government.<sup>337</sup>

Fifty per cent of Soviet Government in each town consists of Jews of the worst type, many of whom are anarchists.<sup>338</sup>

---

<sup>331</sup> Bolsheviks ('minority people') wanted a reign of terror and total nationalisation. Mensheviks (majority people) wanted a mild socialist welfare state and only limited state ownership of industries (like Sweden).

<sup>332</sup> Dr Matthew Raphael Johnson, 'Western Media and elites supported the Bolsheviks in the Russian Civil War – the ugly truth emerges', *Russia Insider*, 25 October 2018. From 'Where the Power Lies' *The Allied intervention in the Russian Civil War, the myth of western Anti-Communism*, 7 July 2018.

<sup>333</sup> Dr Matthew Raphael Johnson, *ibid*.

<sup>334</sup> For details see my paper, 'Depths of Deception'. Lenin's maternal grandfather was Jewish, Israel Blank, thus he was Jewish by the standards of Israel's 'Law of Return'. Lenin said, 'the clever Russian is almost always a Jew or has Jewish blood in him'; [Dmitri Volkogonov; 'Lenin: a new biography', p112]. Trotsky (aka Leiba (Leon) Bronstein) was Jewish. Michael Hoffman II; 'Jewish Communists: the documentary record'. Marx and Engels were Jewish.

<sup>335</sup> E.g. Carnegie Hall celebration of the revolution; *New York Times*, reports at the time.

<sup>336</sup> 'Universal Jewish Encyclopaedia', p670. In March 1917 Kerensky (a half-Jew) led a middle-class overthrow of the Tsar who resigned but in November 1917 the Bolsheviks led a coup against Kerensky's temporary government, all according to plan of the Internationale led by Jews and Freemasons.

<sup>337</sup> Communication from US Consul General at Moscow (Summers) to the Sec. of State, 2 May 1918.

<sup>338</sup> US State Dept. report, quoted in Dilling, p148.

The majority of the leading figures are Jews. Moreover, the principal inspiration and driving power comes from the Jewish leaders ... In the Soviet institutions the predominance of Jews is even more astounding. And the prominent if not the principal part in the system of terrorism applied by the extraordinary Commissions for Combating Counter Revolution [PF: e.g. Cheka] has been taken by Jews.<sup>339</sup>

In Russia there are two distinct governments – one visible and the other invisible. The different nationalities – whereas the invisible is composed of all Jews. The powerful Soviet secret police takes its orders from the invisible government. There are about six to seven million Communists in Soviet Russia. 50% are Jews and about 50% gentile – but the gentiles are not trusted. The Communist Jews are united and trust each other – while the others spy on one another. About every five or six years the secret Jewish Board calls for the purge of the Party and many are liquidated. ... Because they begin to understand too much the Jewish secret of government. Russian Communists have a secret group Order which consists of Jews only. They rule over everything pertaining to the visible government. It was this powerful organisation that was responsible for the secret removal of the centre of Communism to Tel Aviv from where all instructions now originate.<sup>340</sup>

It should be noted that the title ‘Cheka’ (forerunner of the KGB) was initially an acronym for a commission of the government but in Yiddish it meant ‘*animal slayer*’. This was the prime purpose of the Jewish led Cheka – to kill Gentiles, which it did rigorously (see later). Also the three capital letters (V, Ch and K) which stand for the title of the All-Russian Extraordinary Commission (*Vserossiiskaya Chrezvychainaya Komissia*; Cheka) also stands for the three Russian words which denote, ‘*Death to every man*’ (*Vsiakomou chelovekou kapout*). The Russian ruling class, the White Russians of German descent, were wiped out apart from a few who escaped. Peasants were tested; if they had no calluses on their hands they were killed; if a woman spoke with good grammar, she was killed.

After the civil war and the take over by Bolsheviks, Jews ended up owning one-third of all the stores in Moscow by 1924. The Jewish oppression of the Russian people was so severe that a US State Document affirms that the population longed for the invasion of their former enemy, the Germans, to end it all.

The Netherlands minister in Russia, M. Oudendyke, warned western governments of the Bolshevik threat to the entire world. Though denied by Jews to exist, official US State documents have a copy printed in 1931.

The danger is so great that I feel it my duty to call the attention of the British and all other governments to the fact that if an end is not put to Bolshevism in Russia at once the civilisation of the whole world will be threatened. This is not an exaggeration ... I consider that the immediate suppression of Bolshevism is the greatest issue now before the world ... It is bound to spread in one form or another over Europe and the whole world as it is organised and worked by Jews who have no nationality and whose object is to destroy for their own ends the existing order of things.<sup>341</sup>

The resultant genocide was entirely Jewish with the greatest mass murderer in history being a Jew called Genrikh Yagoda, who killed 10 million Ukrainian Kulaks (peasant

---

<sup>339</sup> Winston Churchill, Zionism versus Bolshevism, ‘Illustrated Sunday Herald’, 8 February 1920.

<sup>340</sup> The Harold Wallace Rosenthal interview, ‘The Hidden Tyranny’, (1976). This was a Jew who worked for an American senator.

<sup>341</sup> Which Dilling reproduces.

farmers). But worse, the appallingly brutal tortures and deaths caused by Jews<sup>342</sup> to dissenters was the most disgusting in history, worse than those enacted in medieval times.

Millions of Christian peasants and workers were killed. Tens of thousands of priests tortured and murdered. Thousands of churches burned down. One of the first acts was making Anti-Semitism a capital offence; you could be killed for owning a copy of the 'Protocols of Zion', or for telling a joke about Jews.

The result of genocide was the collapse of infrastructure since the key people were all killed. There were no schools, no hospitals, roads collapsed, factories closed and merchants vanished. It was only by the massive influx of foreign money from American Jews that kept the nation afloat. Famine killed millions.

More conservative Jews were in power under Stalin who saw the need to get rid of the Trotskyite lunatic radical Jews to save the country; however in WWII Stalin still needed millions of dollars funded to Russia from America to provide tanks and weapons because its factories could not cope. Conservative Jews also prevailed under Krushchev. In these periods one faction of Jews murdered another faction to stay in power. Such warfare between Jews is quite common; even rabbis cannot agree and kill each other. In WWII many prominent Jews handed over other Jews to the German authorities in exchange for favours or money. George Soros was one such collaborator. Others include Rudolf Kastner, chief Zionist in Budapest (later murdered by a Jew).

The 'Red Spies' discovered selling American nuclear secrets to the Soviets in the 50s were all Jews: The Rosenbergs, Harry Gold, Jaccs Epstein, Abraham Brothman, Nathan G Silvermaster, J Peters (Isador Boorstein) and Miriam Moskowitz. Indeed, there was so much pushback against Jews that a massive education programme was employed to disassociate Jews from Communism in the young mind by The American Jewish Committee; this was largely successful.<sup>343</sup> The lie spread that Communism was anti-Jewish; but the Jewish led Communist dictatorships continued. Jews attained high levels of power everywhere, including premiership, for instance in Czechoslovakia and Rumania, until their predominance became too obvious and a number were removed.

In 1983 the premier of the USSR was a Jew (Andropov) and 23 out of the 25 members of the Politburo were Jews. Every top member of the Soviet military and police was a Jew.

The power of Jews in Russia continued until it gradually waned and the tide turned against them, especially after the de-Stalinisation effected by Khrushchev and finally after the overthrow of the Jewish oligarchs when Putin, a real Russian and a Christian, gained control and got rid of the oligarch crooks.

The appalling crimes of the 'Red Terror' against Christians is merely the enactment of Talmudism in power. The reason why Jews could commit such heinous, brutal crimes against humanity, tortures of unimaginable horror, is that they do not consider non-Jews to be human beings, they are mere animals to be destroyed.

Also the lie of Jewish Socialism and Communism is proved by the fact that it never works anywhere it is tried and it always results in totalitarianism. Collectivism in Russia ruined agriculture so much that, to survive, wheat had to be imported from America; nevertheless

---

<sup>342</sup> E.g. the Jew Trotsky gouged out the eyes and dismembered his opponents. Jews nailed Christians to ceilings, buried them alive with corpses, ripped the skin off their hands, cut out their intestines alive and worse.

<sup>343</sup> Yearbook, Vol 54, (1952), p55.

many rural poor people starved; this in a nation that could have fed all of Europe if managed well. Long before Glasnost, Collectivism was reversed; Poland reversed Collectivism in 85% of farms while Hungary reversed 90%; this was in order to provide enough food for the population.

Conversely, when Putin instituted Christian principles in government, according to old-fashioned Russian Orthodoxy, Russia fortunes have skyrocketed – even in the face of massive western sanctions. The national debt was eradicated; agricultural produce is hitting all-time highs; gold reserves are huge; multiple nations are ditching American military products (that are expensive and useless) and buying Russian ones (such as Sukhoi SU-35 warplanes and S-400 missile defence systems);<sup>344</sup> trade with China, India and even EU nations is booming; new banking and financial transfer systems have been established; LNG<sup>345</sup> production is booming; military weapons of every sort are now far superior to the west's arsenal; US bonds are being dumped; American and South African farming families are emigrating to Russia, and so on. Christian principles benefit society (even if leaders are not evangelicals) and Jewish Socialism ruins society.

### **The example of Israel**

The State of Israel illustrates Talmudism's xenophobia, cruelty and racism.

#### *Apartheid*

Israel is an apartheid state by legal definition and by practice (even former US president Jimmy Carter acknowledged this). The official government definition is that Israel belongs to all Jews irrespective of where they live and to them alone. Israel does not belong to non-Jewish inhabitants whose families have lived in that land for centuries. The official status of non-Jews is inferior to Jews. Palestinians and other non-Jews cannot benefit from being part of the 92% citizenship of the land; they are excluded. By Israeli law 'Jewishness' is if the maternal line was Jewish by religion, or a genuine convert to Judaism. Proper conversion for females includes being inspected naked by three rabbis.

#### *Discrimination*

Discrimination for Jews against non-Jews includes residency rights, employment and equality before the law. 92% of the land is administered by the Land Authority and Zionist regulations which forbid residence to non-Jews. Non-Jews are prohibited from working on this land, even if they are an Israeli citizen. Non-Jews have no equality before the law, though this is covered up and obfuscated. Essentially there are many laws which discriminate in favour of those persons defined as '*who can immigrate in accordance with the Law of Return*'; this often means that Jews can receive huge financial benefits but others cannot.

#### *Redeemed land*

The doctrine of 'redeemed land' means that the land has passed from non-Jewish ownership to Jewish. Any land still belonging to non-Jews is 'unredeemed land'. Land that has to be redeemed means the expulsion of all non-Jews from it. The Kibbutz is also exclusive. Non-Jews are not allowed to participate; members from foreign nationalities must convert to Judaism. This ideology drives the land take-overs in recent decades and the new settlements, security is not the driver as is often claimed by Israeli propaganda.

Thus we saw the land take-overs in the 1950s, the mid-60s, the occupied territories after 1967 and the 'Judaisation of Galilee' (giving Jews money to settle in Galilee). Thus the state

---

<sup>344</sup> These actually work, unlike the American Patriot missile defence system or the F-35 dog of a plane.

<sup>345</sup> Liquefied Natural Gas.

pressures non-Jews to sell their land and prohibits Jews from selling to non-Jews, or pays a higher price. [Imagine if the UK government adopted a policy, with financial benefits, to Christianise all of London and expel all other faiths and atheists. There would be an outcry.]

### *Closed society*

In following the Platonic political principles mentioned earlier, Israel is a closed, authoritarian society. It is not a liberal or free society but a brutal hegemony and close to a theocracy.

### *War crimes and atrocities*

Discussing this requires a whole book. Israel has more UN warning resolutions against it than any other nation, approaching a hundred, far more than any other supposed evil regime.

It is accused of constant military attacks on civilian populations killing thousands of Palestinians in Gaza and elsewhere. Its airstrikes have destroyed Palestinian hospitals, residential areas and schools. It constantly kills civilians. It constantly fires on civilian protestors killing even old people, kids and pregnant women, defending this as necessary defensive security. It invaded Lebanon and committed massacres. It started the Suez War, and several others. It has conducted hundreds of illegal air strikes on Syria. Its early history was mired in Palestinian massacres, even of whole villages. Many of its leaders were terrorists who were murderers of women and children. It has killed 230 Palestinian unarmed civilian protesters so far this year alone. We could go on and on.

Israel is a brutal military state that cannot empathise with anyone else.

### *Interim conclusion*

The explanation of Israel's ruthless, brutal actions, which it actually boasts about, lie in its foundations in Talmudism. It is merely enacting the doctrines of the Talmud in the necessary killing of Goyim that are not human.

### **Summary**

It should come as no surprise to learn that, alone amongst people groups, Jews have been expelled from host countries more than 100 times. If a small faction of society is based on hate of its neighbours and appropriation of their wealth then there are going to be social problems. This is what happened time after time.

Jews first entered England following William the Conqueror to help him effectively exploit the subjugated Saxon Christian population. Jews have frequently been employed in tax-farming, money-lending and estate management acting with ruthless severity against non-Jews, thus incurring hatred. Jews were also repeatedly involved in sedition and terrorism. Jews were also very prominent in the American Black slave trade.<sup>346</sup> No wonder they kept being expelled.

The effects of the Talmud on Jewish society are seen in its actions wherever they gain power. We see polytheism, superstitions, Satan worship, fraud, perjury, cruelty, racism, paedophilia, brutality against non-Jews, multiple crimes and social dyspepsia.

---

<sup>346</sup> 'The Secret Relationship between Blacks and Jews', Volume 1, (1991).

## Opposition to Moses

Moses	Talmud
<b>No idolatry.</b> Have no gods other than the Lord God. ['You shall have no other gods before Me.' Ex 20:3]	Multiple gods, worship of Satan, entreating demons, self-worship.
<b>No images.</b> ['You shall not make for yourself a carved image, or any likeness of anything.' Ex 20:4]	While condemning idolatry in others, Talmudic Jews have many idols in the place of God, chiefly themselves.
<b>No blasphemy.</b> ['You shall not take the name of the LORD your God in vain,' Ex 20:7]	Constant blasphemy of God and Jesus.
<b>Sabbath.</b> ['Remember the Sabbath day, to keep it holy.' Ex 20:8]	The Talmud strives in multiple ways to subvert this command in hair-splitting ways. E.g. 82 pages in Schulhan Aruch. Some ways involve using a 'Sabbath Gentile' to do minor tasks not allowed to Jews, so they have their cake and eat it.
<b>Honour parents.</b> ['Honour your father and your mother.' Ex 20:12]	Dishonour parents and anybody. E.g. commit incest, defraud your parents (as the Pharisees did: 'But you say, 'If a man says to his father or mother, "Whatever profit you might have received from me is Corban" -- (that is, a gift to God), then you no longer let him do anything for his father or his mother, making the word of God of no effect through your tradition which you have handed down.' Matt 7:11-13).
<b>No murder.</b> ['You shall not murder.' Ex 20:13]	Multiple ways to commit murder without offence. Necessity to murder Gentiles.
<b>No adultery.</b> ['You shall not commit adultery,' Ex 20:14; 'You shall not lie carnally with your neighbour's wife.' [Lev 18:20]	Adultery allowed and even polygamy. Sex with a Gentile neighbour's wife is allowed.
<b>No theft.</b> ['You shall not steal.' Ex 20:15]	Stealing allowed and advocated against Gentiles.
<b>No false witness.</b> ['You shall not bear false witness against your neighbour.' Ex 20:16]	Perjury is allowed after the Kol Nidre vow. In a Gentile court Jews must lie to protect fellow Jews.
<b>Love.</b> ['You shall love your neighbour as yourself: Lev 19:18]	Steal from, cheat, defraud, exploit, steal his land, have sex with his wife, murder your neighbour.
<b>No coveting.</b> ['You shall not covet.' Ex 20:17]	Coveting the things of Gentiles and then stealing them is obligatory. Especially true of their land.
<b>No lies.</b> Tell the truth. ['You shall not steal, nor deal falsely, nor lie.' Lev 19:11]	You are free to tell lies and to deny your vows.
<b>No incest.</b> ['None of you shall approach anyone who is near of kin to him, to uncover his nakedness: I am the LORD.' Lev 18:6]	Incest allowed.
<b>No sexual sin.</b> ['You shall not lie with a male as with a woman. It is an abomination.' Lev 18:22 'Nor shall you mate with any animal, to defile yourself with it. Nor shall any woman stand before an animal to mate with it. It is perversion.' Lev 18:23]	Multiple sexual sins allowed, including; paedophilia, incest, adultery, sodomy, necrophilia and bestiality.

Just as Jesus condemned the Pharisees, Judaism reverses the Law of Moses through the sophistry and lies of rabbis. It is a satanic system devised to enable sin and transgression of God's law to allow selfishness, greed, hubris and wickedness. While claiming to follow the Old Testament and 'Torah', it actually is the exposition of pure Satanism.

## Comparison with other religions

The initial pharisaic version of Judaism (condemned by Jesus) was greatly influenced by post-exilic Babylonian occultism, idolatry and myths. In the Talmudic period of development Judaism was affected by many outside religions and philosophies as trade routes were opened up and travel was safer under Roman administration. These included: Greek Platonism and later Neo-Platonism, Zoroastrianism, Egyptian mysticism and Gnosticism. In the development of the Kabbala, which mainly occurred in the Middle Ages, Judaism was influenced by Aristotelianism (especially by Maimonides), Hinduism and Alchemy.

## Comparison with Islam

Judaism	Islam
<b>Elitist:</b> only Jews are human beings. Only Jews are divine.	<b>Elitist:</b> only Muslims are submissive to God.
<b>Genocidal:</b> all non-Jews are worthy of death.	<b>Genocidal:</b> all those refusing to submit to Allah must be killed or enslaved.
<b>End goal</b> – Jews ruling the world as their heritage. Jews become god and fix the imperfect creation.	<b>End goal</b> – Muslims rule the world as their obligation to Allah, then go to paradise.
<b>Character:</b> Brutal cruelty. Exemplified in Bolshevik Red Terror (led by Jews). Up to 50 million killed.	<b>Character:</b> Brutal cruelty. Exemplified in Muslim conquests. Up to 700 million killed.
<b>Lying:</b> Allows lying to non-Jews (Kol Nidre vow).	<b>Lying:</b> Allows lying to non-Muslims (Taqqiya).
<b>Perverse ethics:</b> cheat, deceive, defraud, exploit non-Jews.	<b>Perverse ethics:</b> cheat, deceive, defraud, exploit non-Muslims.
<b>Mysogyny:</b> women are worthless, less than men, non-Jewish women can be abused, raped and killed.	<b>Mysogyny:</b> women are worth less than men, non-Muslim women can be abused, enslaved, raped and killed.
<b>Slavery:</b> Masters of the slave trade for centuries.	<b>Slavery:</b> Masters of the slave trade for centuries.
<b>Homicide:</b> killing of non-Jews is acceptable since non-Jews are sub-human animals.	<b>Homicide:</b> kill all non-Muslims, except those allowed to be slaves.
<b>Paedophilia:</b> sex with children as young as three allowed.	<b>Paedophilia:</b> marrying children as young as nine.
<b>Despotism:</b> aim to rule the world and subjugate everyone else.	<b>Despotism:</b> aim to rule the world and subjugate everyone else.
<b>Discriminatory:</b> against non-Jews.	<b>Discriminatory:</b> against non-Muslims.
<b>Sects:</b> Multiple doctrinal schools with varying interpretations of what Judaism is.	<b>Sects:</b> Multiple doctrinal schools with varying interpretations of what Islam is.
<b>Polygamy:</b> allowed by the Talmud and practiced in history.	<b>Polygamy:</b> allowed by Muhammad and practiced in history.

The Mohammedan Sufi had similar doctrines. *'These sects had their sacred writings ... and these writings probably formed the nucleus of the Zohar'*.<sup>347</sup>

The chief contrast regards Christ. Jews hate Christ and constantly blaspheme him. Muslims have a high regard for Christ, consider him a major prophet, but less so than Muhammad.

Other differences are:

- **Gods:** Jews worship Lucifer, Satan and other gods. Muslims only worship Allah.
- **Texts:** Sacred texts are the words of rabbis plus the interpretation of those words by other rabbis. Sacred texts are the words of Muhammad, clerics only interpret Muhammad's words.
- **Incest:** The Talmud allows incest. In theory, Islam does not allow incest.
- **Bestiality:** The Talmud allows bestiality, while condemning it in the case of non-Jews. Islam forbids bestiality.

## Comparison with Hinduism

Judaism	Hinduism
God is formless, impersonal, a mass, a source.	The 'world soul' is impersonal, a formless mass and source.
Transmigration of souls.	Transmigration of souls (reincarnation).
Souls strive to return to the source of emanations.	Souls (Atman) strive to return to the world soul (Nirvana).
Rabbis are a special class of people sometimes identified with god.	Brahmins are a special class of people close to god.
Gentiles are worthless and fit for death.	The bottom class, 'untouchables' are worthless and cannot be saved.

<sup>347</sup> Dilling, p75, quoting the 'Jewish Encyclopaedia', on 'Zohar'.

Metatron is the ruling spirit of this universe.	Vishnu is the ruling spirit of this universe.
A series of angels emanate from En Sof.	A series of Avatars emanate from Vishnu / Brahma.
Pantheistic.	Much of Hinduism (there are variants) is Pantheistic.
Low status of women.	Low status of women.
Sex acts in the name of religion.	Sex acts in the name of religion.
Blood rituals.	Blood rituals (especially to Kali).

Jews became intimately acquainted with the Hindu philosophy, which more than any other exercised an influence on the Zohar.<sup>348</sup>

### Comparison with Gnosticism

Judaism	Gnosticism
Special class of teachers (rabbis) with absolute authority and near divine status.	Special class of teachers (adepts) with absolute authority and near divine status.
Centre of the religion is the special knowledge held by rabbis which must be passed on to devotees.	Centre of the religion is the special knowledge (Gk. 'gnosis') held by adepts which must be passed on to devotees.
Knowledge of its theology is withheld from outsiders; only initiates (Jews) can take part.	Knowledge of its theology is withheld from outsiders; only initiates (devotees) can take part.
Influenced by Platonism, Neo-Platonism and eastern occultism.	Influenced by Platonism, Neo-Platonism and eastern occultism.
There are emanations from the divine downwards to man.	There are emanations from the divine downwards to man.
Angels are central to divine experiences.	Angels (Aeons) are central to divine experiences.
The divine being (En Sof) is impersonal and remote and only understood by esoteric knowledge.	The divine being is impersonal and remote and only understood by esoteric knowledge.
The world was created (by the Sephiroth through evolutionary emanations) and ruled by a lesser divinity (Metatron).	The world was created and ruled by a lesser divinity, the 'demiurge'. Aeons bring emanations from god.
Jews are divine but need to be awakened and developed by knowledge.	Devotees (pneumatics) have a spark of divinity which needs to be awakened by knowledge.
Transmigration of souls.	Transmigration of souls.
Goal is a final redemption enabling Jews divine powers and absorption into the transcendent divinity..	Goal is a final redemption enabling man divine powers and absorption into the transcendent divinity..
Mysticism is central.	Mysticism is central.
Theology is complex, fragmented and irrational.	Theology is complex, fragmented and irrational.
Pantheistic.	Pantheistic.
Licentiousness since salvation is not dependent upon behaviour but on knowledge and intrinsic divinity.	Licentiousness since salvation is not dependent upon behaviour but on knowledge and intrinsic divinity.
Centres on sex.	Some groups focused on sexual licentiousness while other groups were ascetic.
Misogynistic.	Misogynistic. Women are the origin of evil.
Fragmented into various schools.	Fragmented into various schools.

### Political Talmudism = Marxism and Zionism

Talmudism does not stop with religion because its goal is world domination by the Jews; this is the redemptive hope and aspiration of Judaism. Thus Talmudism works itself out in political decisions and lobbying, in NGOs and marketing, in corporatism and trade manoeuvring, in controlling the media and brainwashing, in entertainment and social control and in education.

Its chief powerhouse in politics has been Marxism and Zionism, both of which have changed the world, for the worse.

<sup>348</sup> 'Jewish Encyclopaedia', on 'Zohar'.

## Marxism

### *Marxism is Jewish*

Jews like Marx and Engels originated Marxism, Communism and Socialism (which is the preparation for Marxism).<sup>349</sup> It is the product of Talmudic thinking. Bolshevik Marxism was renamed 'Communism' after 1918.

Communism – Socialism was originated by Jews and has been dominated by them from the beginning.<sup>350</sup>

Jews have been prominently identified with the Socialist movement from its very inception.<sup>351</sup>

Some call it Marxism I call it Judaism.<sup>352</sup>

The ideals of Bolshevism are consonant with the finest ideals of Judaism.<sup>353</sup>

### *What is Marxism*

The theory of Marx is pretentiously called dialectical materialism by intellectuals. All this means is that Marx took the dialectical philosophical theory of Hegel and applied it to political history. In other words Marx took the thesis as the status quo (capitalism), intended to supply the antithesis (violent revolution) to bring about the synthesis of a new Soviet style of collectivist government. In theory this new government is supposed to be a workers' democratic government after getting rid of the capitalist businessmen, but in reality it is a hegemony of Talmudic Jews stealing the wealth of the nation and killing Gentiles.

However much Socialist ideologues may deny this, examine history. This is what happened everywhere it was practised. Far from freeing the working proletariat, wherever it appeared Marxist-Leninism (Lenin further developed Marxist political ideas) turned the proletariat into a feudal society governed by fascists, a far worse system than capitalism. Worse still, centralised despotic Marxist economics do not work.

### *What is Marxist Communism in practice?*

Destruction of all religion (except Talmudism); elimination of the intelligentsia (to prevent revolts); denial of human rights (except for Jews); elimination of property rights (except that ruled by a small hegemony); internationalism and the destruction of nations; eradication of the family; authoritarian rule of the state over everything, collectivism, ends up with a small Jewish minority despotically controlling everything under this scheme.<sup>354</sup>

---

<sup>349</sup> Marxism, e.g. Bolshevism, argues that all Gentile landowners should be killed, overthrown by revolution and the worker put in power. Socialism argues that conquest of Gentiles should be done gradually by gaining control over government and education and thus controlling Gentiles ('Gradualism'). Britain's Fabian Society and Labour Party are gradualists.

<sup>350</sup> Dilling, p121.

<sup>351</sup> 'Jewish Encyclopaedia', p72.

<sup>352</sup> Rabbi S Wise, 'American Bulletin', 5 May 1935.

<sup>353</sup> The Jewish Chronicle, 4 April 1918.

<sup>354</sup> Note that the leaders of Bolshevism all became super rich while claiming to represent the workers. E.g. Trotsky owned a bank in Paris and had a mansion on the French Riviera. Lenin was a thief who stole from his own party, had millions in his bank account and lived in a former palace. Zinoviev (Apfelbaum) owned several large estates around St Petersburg and was guilty of large-scale theft and murder.

The real agenda of Communism is the destruction of religion, family, and nation; the accumulation of all wealth and the enslavement of mankind.<sup>355</sup>

### *The principles are Talmudic*

These policies had long been held in Jewish and Freemasonic Illuminati teachings (Masonry being nothing but Judaism for Gentiles). Communism is Talmudic Judaism applied to Gentile nations.

- Destruction of all religion, especially Christianity, is a Talmudic objective. [However, it protects Zionism. Note that while thousands of churches were destroyed by Communists in Russia, no synagogue was damaged, rabbis continued their ministry and Anti-Semitism was made a capital crime.]<sup>356</sup>
- Elimination of the leaders of society complies with Talmudic killing Gentiles wherever possible and overthrowing Aryan society.
- Denial of human rights complies with Talmudic doctrine that there are no individual rights nor private property; the wealth in society is considered to be Jewish corporately. Jews own the world and all that is in it corporately. Individual Jews may be rich, but this is used in the furtherance of Zionism and bringing about the redemption.
- Eradication of the family chiefly concerns Gentile families – seeking to end racial purity as part of the downfall of the Aryan race.
- Authoritarian rule is typically Talmudic, note the authoritarian rule of rabbis over Jews during classical Judaism. Collectivism is a part of this totalitarianism; centralised authority based in Jewish rule.
- Internationalism and the destruction of nation states is absolutely Talmudic. It seeks the actualisation of a world dominated by Talmudic Jews with no other nation states at all.

### *The Bolshevik Revolution was Jewish*

In the Bolshevik Revolution, and subsequent Soviet experiment, 80% of the leadership were Jews (including Lenin and Trotsky; see earlier) and world Jewish leaders fully endorsed the experiment as Jewish. In 1921 only two officials in the Bolshevik government were Gentile, the rest were all Jewish.<sup>357</sup>

According to data furnished by the Soviet press, out of 556 important functions of the Bolshevik state ... there were in 1918-1919, 17 Russians, 2 Ukrainians, 11 Armenians, 35 Letts, 15 Germans, 1 Hungarian, 10 Georgians, 3 Poles, 3 Finns, 1 Haraim, 457 Jews.<sup>358</sup>

[In Lenin's sealed train from Switzerland to the Russian border] Out of a list of 165 names published, 23 are Russian, 3 Georgian, 4 Armenian, 1 German, and 128 Jewish. ... At about the same time, Trotsky arrived from the United States, followed by over 300 Jews from the East End of New York and joined up with the Bolshevik Party.<sup>359</sup>

---

<sup>355</sup> Henry Makow, 'Illuminati: the cult that hijacked the world', (2011), 60-61.

<sup>356</sup> 'Izvestia', 27 July 1918.

<sup>357</sup> Mullins, p105.

<sup>358</sup> Rev Dinis Fahey, 'The Mystical Body of Christ in the Modern World', (1939, 1947). Foreword to third edition.

<sup>359</sup> Nesta H Wenster, 'The Surrender of an Empire', Boswell, (1931), p77, 73.

The only two non-Jews in the Communist conspiracy were Chambers and Hiss ...  
Every other one was a Jew.<sup>360</sup>

The resultant murders, destruction, tortures and genocide were all directed at Christians; Jewish Soviets tried to eliminate Russian Christianity. This was Talmudism in political action: 50 million deaths counted for nothing since they were Gentile beasts fit for killing. Even under Stalin Jews were primarily in control in the Soviet Union.

The Bolsheviks were not just funded by US Jewish banks in the initial revolution but were continually financed for decades from Jewish organisations in America, such as the Bund branches, the National Workmen's Committee and the Jewish Socialist Federation of America.<sup>361</sup> Jews do not seek money for its own sake; they seek money to gain power. Jewish finance is utilised to promote Communism because under that system Jews can reign. In a capitalist society Jews have to reign behind the scenes: using bribery, corruption, deception, fomenting rebellions, changing society from within, instigating wars, etc. This is a constant battle. In a Communist society they don't need to do these things, they rule by despotism. This rule involves: murder, genocide, rule by fear, concentration camps, spying, propaganda and so on. The nation becomes a ghetto.

Soviet government [is] principally Jewish.<sup>362</sup>

Socialism was originated by Jews; and today Jews play a leading role in its spread and interpretation.<sup>363</sup>

We find a strong Jewish participation throughout the socialistic movement which from its inception up to the present day, has been largely dominated by Jewish influence.<sup>364</sup>

*Jews have a revolutionary spirit – to achieve the goals of the Talmud*

Revolution to overthrow democratic capitalist nations has always been a Talmudic Jewish method to an idealistic end. The Third International was the third great convention meeting held by radical Jews and other Marxists in 1919 to co-ordinate Communist activities worldwide; Jews saw the Bolshevik take-over as a precedent for European nations. Moses Hess, colleague of Marx said, '*Springtime in the life of nations began with the French Revolution*'.<sup>365</sup> Hess wanted a Jewish world run from Palestine between Europe and Asia by using revolutions: '*make revolutions and carry them out successfully*'.<sup>366</sup> Hess was also called, 'the trumpet of Zionism'. [See the earlier section on 'rebellion'.]

The goal of revolutions are to bring about world domination. Marxists made no bones about this, '*fight by all available means, including armed force, for the overthrow of the international bourgeoisie and for the creation of an international Soviet republic*'.<sup>367</sup> This fight complies with Zionism's plan to overthrow the entire world.

---

<sup>360</sup> President Richard Nixon, White House recording 1971. New York Times, 7 October 1999.

<sup>361</sup> See Dilling, p124-125 for details.

<sup>362</sup> 'Lusk report', New York State Committee Investigating Subversive Activities, led by Clayton Lusk (1920).

<sup>363</sup> [Reform Jewish] Union of American Hebrew Congregation, Central Conference of American Rabbis, 'Jew and Non-Jew', The Commission on Information about Judaism, p30.

<sup>364</sup> 'Jewish Contribution to Civilisation', Jewish Publication Society of America, p71.

<sup>365</sup> Hess, 'Rome and Jerusalem', p35.

<sup>366</sup> Hess, p139-140.

<sup>367</sup> The 1919 World Congress of the Communist International.

Communism reveals Judaism as a satanic conspiracy against God and man.<sup>368</sup>

### *Note Israel*

- Israeli kibbutzim are collectivist farms based on Soviet principles.
- Israeli industry likewise.
- Israel itself is based on Soviet principles. It is also extremely racist.
- In the early days, Israel would not have survived without the supply of arms from Soviet Russia.
- Israel voted in the UN alongside Russia, and against America, to admit Communist China to the UN in 1951.
- Most early Israeli settlers came from Russia.

### *Communism was a complete failure everywhere it was tried*

Note that every Communist experiment failed miserably in terms of economics and success. Life was miserable, apart from the few Jewish controllers who lived in luxury. All vitality was squeezed out of the social existence. Life was drab, miserable, unimaginative and poverty stricken because all the Gentile creators and leaders were killed and because rule by conformist committee is always inefficient.

### *Jewish denial*

One should note that Jewish organisations frequently write articles denying all of this with utter lies but other Jewish authorities openly admit it. Jewish groups actively seek to brainwash unwitting non-Jews from seeing the truth of history to prevent a backlash. Thus documents intended for private use among Jews will blatantly explain such things and even boast about crimes, such as assassinating several Tsars; yet material intended for external use amongst Gentiles will deny these very same truths. Christian groups in particular are targeted with Jewish propaganda that is full of lies because Israel wants the support of western churches.

### *The 'Russian' Revolution narrative is full of lies*

Note that everything about the so-called 'Russian Revolution' was a lie perpetrated by Pharisees. It was not a triumph of Marxism over capitalism. This is important because it is Talmudic doctrine in practice through Marxism.

- It was not a revolution of Russians at all but an invasion by foreigners, chiefly Jews.
- It was not a revolution for peasants and farmers but was run by middle-class and affluent outsiders, based on Jewish banking money, deceiving the people with lies.
- The Russian Tsar, Nicholas II, was not the corrupt, useless leader the west portrays him as. He was religious, dutiful, kind and thoughtful and loved by the people but was surrounded by corrupt officials and debauched princes and was a victim of his own kindness and the times (*'All around me there is nothing but treason, cowardice and swindle'*).<sup>369</sup> In fact he abdicated in order to prevent a civil war. The people were fed lies about him to stir up revolt. Jews had been active in stirring up rebellion for many years since before the 1905 revolt. His forbears Nicholas I and Alexander II had ended serfdom, gave the peasants land, and established fair court proceedings (1864), for which Alexander was assassinated by three Jews on the orders of London in 1881, just

---

<sup>368</sup> Hendrie, p215.

<sup>369</sup> Diaries of Nicholas II.

when he was about to bestow a new constitutional government. Alexander III, Nicholas II's father, was killed by Jews in 1894.<sup>370</sup>

- The portrait painted by Jews about Rasputin, which have taken on legendary status, is a lie. He was not a debauched, demented, drunkard, mad man that fornicated with the Tsarina. That is totally false, in fact his accusers were guilty of these crimes (apart from sex with the Tsarina). He was a Russian holy man (not a monk but a *staretz*)<sup>371</sup> who had performed some wonders (by hypnotism) and was able to mystically control the haemophilia of the Tsar's son, or at least, aid him. Through this he gained some influence over the court and this was unfortunate. He was a suitable scapegoat, now being rehabilitated by the Russian church but he was a political nightmare.
- The original Bolshevik government called itself, a '*worker and peasant government*' but not a single worker or farmer ever served in it. It was a cabal of Jews that hated the idea of labour and ruled like princes over the proletariat.
- It was not full of idealists and profound political thinkers. Lenin was a deranged man, uttering nonsensical edicts, brain-addled through Syphilis, which killed him a few years later. He once stated that his party contained 80% fools, 19% crooks and one honest Communist. Before the revolution Trotsky was an informant on other Jews (e.g. army deserters) getting 150 crowns a month for betrayal of his people.
- It was never democratic but was despotic and bureaucratic.
- It did not serve the workers but used state power to torture, maim, kill and starve millions of peasants.
- It was not irreligious, since the leadership was Jewish, but was principally opposed to Christianity, hence Talmudic persecution and oppression of Gentiles. Note that one of the first acts was to make Anti-Semitism a capital offence. Note that Trotsky ordered Red Army soldiers to remove their Orthodox crosses. Note the monument to Judas Iscariot in the city of Sviyashsk. Note that in the civil war the Jewish 1<sup>st</sup> Battalion conducted ritual satanic mutilation of enemy bodies.
- The intelligentsia was 90% annihilated. The middle class decimated. The working class made into slaves and serfs in state-owned factories. Any complaining or dissent meant death. Farmers became little more than beasts of burden. Peasants died in their millions.
- The royal family was brutally murdered by Jews led by Yankel Yukowsky (plus Goloschekin, Syromolotov, Safarov and Voikov), while imprisoned. Some of the children were bayoneted after seeing their parents killed. The bodies were dismembered and thrown into a mineshaft .
- Russians allege British Freemasons as being at the centre of the plot just as they had perpetrated multiple assassinations of Tsars in previous history to protect British mercantile interests.<sup>372</sup> Just as Freemasons were behind the assassination of Franz Ferdinand.<sup>373</sup>
- When the Tsar hanged five Freemason traitors and rebels after the 1825 revolt he was, and is still, labelled as a bloodthirsty hangman. Yet the Bolshevik leaders of brutal murders of millions are stated to be freedom fighters against oppression. Such is the pharisaic control of media and education where millions of murders are obliterated from school textbooks. Pure Talmudism.

---

<sup>370</sup> Admitted by Saltus, 'The Imperial Orgy', (1920) who states that Jews working with Britain, France, Italy and America in support killed several Tsars while Jewish synagogues cursed them.

<sup>371</sup> A Russian Orthodox elder, visionary, teacher and spiritual advisor.

<sup>372</sup> See Gregor, p5-6. He claims documentary evidence exists.

<sup>373</sup> Gregor shows that it was planned by the Grand Orient Lodge of France in 1913 and managed through the Hungarian lodge and carried out by Freemason Gavrilo Princip.

- Cheka documents give official figures of murders in the first four years alone. These include: 28 bishops, 1,215 priests, 6,000 monks. 8,800 Christian doctors. 54,650 army and naval officers, 10,500 police officers, 260,000 soldiers. 361,825 lawyers, attorneys and college educated classes. 12,950 landholders. 192,350 workers, 815,000 peasants. This was during the civil war between the White and Red armies (1917-1921). Things became much worse after that. In the famine of 1922, 30,000 died every day. Ten million would die of starvation in the Ukraine alone later.
- The barbarous tortures and grisly deaths are too foul to be mentioned; they exceed anything in medieval history. It is noteworthy that it was the tsarina Catherine the Great that had ended torture over 100 years earlier.
- The net result of Talmudic Bolshevism: millions dead, thousands tortured, Christianity effectively terminated (but alive underground to be reborn 100 years later), 12-year old mothers, 50% of the population with syphilis, rule by terror, leadership by crooks, morality derided as bourgeois, starvation caused by inept economic policies, social misery, and so on.

*The Communist take-over of China was aided by Jewish-controlled USA*

The facts surrounding this are complex and detailed (for a survey see Beatty, *The Iron Curtain*) but I can boil them down to simple points.

- Jews had planned to gradually take control of the US State Department (foreign policy) since about 1908 (when they also began to take-over education). This was fully achieved within decades.
- Jews were also in complete control of President Truman.
- Chiang Kai Shek (the Chinese nationalist leader, opposed to the Communists, as was the majority of the population) had expected support from the US after relations in WWII. China ordered and paid for a big supply of small arms and ammunition. With resources and the good leadership of Chiang Kai Shek, the nationalists were expected to defeat the Communists.
- The US State Department stopped the transfer of resources to the Chinese nationalists but did provide resources for the Communists, even though the nationalists had paid for their order at sky-high prices. This foreign policy was made by Acheson<sup>374</sup> and approved by President Truman and Dewey. Arms poured into the Communists from Soviet Russia.
- In ensuing battles, the nationalists simply had no ammunition to fight off the better-supplied Communists.
- Stationed on Formosa (Taiwan) in retreat with 600,000 troops, Chiang successfully harassed the mainland Communists. To stop this, the US sent the 7th Fleet to the Strait of Formosa. This freed the Communists from being pinned down by Chiang and allowed them to send forces (two divisions) to support the invasion of North Korea. Thus the action of the US fleet enabled the Communist Chinese army to attack US soldiers in Korea!!! The US also rejected Chiang's offer of 33,000 of his best troops to help in Korea.
- Meanwhile Britain and America sent supplies to the Communists, which Winston Churchill admitted in the Commons on 7 May 1951. Chiang managed to capture some of these drops. The President also denied Gen. MacArthur the use of air reconnaissance, thereby blinding him. The goal in Korea appears to have been defeat.

---

<sup>374</sup> Dean (Gooderham) Acheson, US Secretary of State 1949–53.

This was spelled out when MacArthur was replaced by Gen. Ridgeway who admitted that he was under orders not to win.<sup>375</sup>

- As a result, America lost 70,000 soldiers dead, plus 72,000 maimed. Truman, Acheson and Marshall committed treason.
- China fell to the Communists.
- As a result of this US intervention, 50 million people would later die.
- All of this is complete Talmudism in practice. There were Jews pulling the strings of the American government to foster the Communists and hamstringing US troops and the troops of allies.

There is no way of avoiding the awful truth: the American State Department wanted Marxist Communists to win for Marxism and Communism in China. ... On his own testimony General Marshall supported our pro-Marxist China policy.<sup>376</sup>

President Truman, Ambassador Marshall, and the State Department prepared the way for the fall of China to Soviet control. They sacrificed Chiang, who represented the Westernised and Christian element in China, and they destroyed a friendly government, which was potentially our strongest ally in the world.<sup>377</sup>

The only logical conclusion, therefore – and a conclusion arrived at by a whole succession of proofs – is that for some reason certain people with influence in high places wanted heavier American casualties in Korea, the final defeat of our force there, and the elimination of MacArthur from the American scene.<sup>378</sup>

How can ... anybody understand a policy which fights Communism on the 38<sup>th</sup> parallel and helps it in the Straits of Formosa; which worships aggression in Palestine and condemns it in Korea?<sup>379</sup>

Americans need to realise that for the last 100 years America's foreign policy has not been based on the security of the USA; it is fundamentally a policy based on fulfilling the political needs of Israel and it is dominated by traitors whose first loyalty is to Israel and Jews in general rather than the US.

### Zionism

Multiple Zionist organisations have had close ties to Marxism, such as the American Jewish Congress that had half a million US members in the fifties. Individuals like Rabbi Stephen S Wise, moving spirit of the World Jewish Congress and founder of the American Jewish Congress, was a Marxist who promoted the Soviet Union before, during and after the Cold War. Powerful Jews like Supreme Court judge Louis Brandeis, banker Jacob Schiff and Louis Marshall were all Marxists who promoted and supported the Soviet Union. Socialist leader B Borouchoff proclaimed that Zionism was a Socialist theory, which was popular with Jewish Socialists, '*Zionism thus received a Marxist basis*'.<sup>380</sup> Listing Jews and Jewish organisations that were/are Marxist and Communist is tedious and would be prolonged ad infinitum. Zionism is Marxist because Marxism is Jewish and the goals of both are Talmudic.

---

<sup>375</sup> Emilie Keyes, 'Palm Beach Post', 30 January 1952.

<sup>376</sup> 'The Freeman', 4 June 1951. See Beatty, p58.

<sup>377</sup> Beatty, p55.

<sup>378</sup> Beatty, p69.

<sup>379</sup> Beatty, p72.

<sup>380</sup> Jewish Communal Register (1917-1918).

The ties between Jews and Marxism are voluminous, but this is not surprising since Marxism is Talmudism in practice in the world. The Zionist dream of gaining Palestine for a homeland was but the beginning.<sup>381</sup> The final goal is that Jews rule the world as per the pharisaic teaching of the Talmud. It is not an accident that world affairs today are centred on Israel and the Middle East.

Thus all key global decisions in the last 100 years have been dominated by Zionists.

- Note the termination of the 1832 trade treaty between the US and Russia in 1912 was caused by powerful Jewish pressure. Relations with a friendly nation were severed because Jews hated Christian Russia.
- Note, for example, the huge numbers of Zionists active in the peace negotiations at the end of WWI, which were disastrous for Europe (leading to WWII) but beneficial to Zionists (who wanted WWII).<sup>382</sup>
- Note the writing of the constitution of post-WWI Jewish-controlled Germany's Weimar republic by Walter Rathenau.
- Note the post WWII establishment of the UN.<sup>383</sup>
- Note the Balfour Declaration, which was an incredible statement where Lord Rothschild was promised a foreign country (Palestine), by a different country that had no power over it (not yet; Britain), for a people of neither country (Jews) to persecute yet another people who did own it (Palestinians).
- Note the turnaround of Britain and America after promising the Arabs support in Palestine. This was perhaps the greatest act of political treachery in world history and is responsible for huge numbers of deaths. Note that researchers now claim that TE Lawrence (of Arabia) was murdered by Zionists who stretched a line across the road that he drove down on his motor cycle. The claim that he tried to avoid children in the lane and crashed has been proved to be false.

The proof of the power of Zionist Neocons in America is revealed in the constant war foreign policy of the US that has no benefit for American citizens and which costs trillions of dollars but massively benefits the interests of Israel, which Americans also fund millions to every day. Zionists absolutely dominate US foreign policy whatever party is in power but they also dominate most aspects of domestic policy behind the scenes, controlling the narratives.<sup>384</sup>

One means of nullifying the US Constitution (which is under threat today) was the fact that Article 6 of the US Constitution states that a treaty becomes the supreme law of the land which judges in every state have to be bound by, even if it contradicts the Constitution or US laws. Thus trade treaties have precedence over the Constitution, giving global corporatists power over US law and judges. Since the six main global companies that control almost all other companies are run by Jews, this gives Zionist globalists huge power and explains a great deal. The UN Charter is another case, which trumps US laws. This is pure Talmudism, gaining power over Gentiles to cheat them by deception.

---

<sup>381</sup> For details of how this came to be see my paper, 'Depths of Deception'.

<sup>382</sup> The German delegation was filled with Jews and was known as 'kosher' or 'the Warburg delegation'. The American delegation was filled with Jews.

<sup>383</sup> For example banker Max Warburg on the American Jewish Committee sub-group for the reorganisation of the world leading up to the initiation of the UN.

<sup>384</sup> Note that GW Bush dropped 24 bombs a day (average); Obama dropped an average of 34 bombs a day; but supposed swamp-clearing President Trump dropped 121 bombs a day in his first year, or a bomb every 12 minutes (44,096 in a year). Pentagon statistics; Chuck Baldwin's Syndicated Column, 25 October 2018.

Christians must begin to understand that Zionism is not simply about gaining a homeland in Palestine, it is about Jews ruling the world. Thus Zionism can have no part in true Christianity; it is inimical to peace and security and is an active ingredient in bringing about an anti-Christian world empire.

### End goal

The end goal of Talmudism is the redemption of the world to be ruled by corporate Jewry as their own messiah. The Talmud teaches that this will be completed only when the Gentiles go through a time of darkness and are destroyed, then the Jews reign. So it is in the interest of Jews to set the nations against each other in constant wars, climaxing in a third world war. This explains the Jewish dominated foreign policies of the USA, which is constant war that is draining American citizens.

Thus rabbis teach that the Jews look forward to, *'the rise and fall of great nations, each of whom destroys another until only Israel is left'*.<sup>385</sup>

The Talmud teaches that the future messianic world is centred in Babylon and Israel, while the Bible teaches that the end-time Babylon is the centre of rebellion to God, being full of hubris, hedonism, fornication, satanic religion and all wickedness.

Just one example stating this wicked Talmudic plan is a speech by Rabbi Emanuel Rabinovich delivered to the Emergency Council of European Rabbis in Budapest, 12 January 1952. I can only summarise the chief points here.

- The original plan was 20 years between world wars. The plan then was to initiate WWII by 1955.
- He stated that Jews had strived for 3,000 years to gradually attain world domination.
- *'Before ten years have passed, our hope will take its rightful place in the world, with every Jew a king, and every gentile a slave.'*
- In the 1930s Jewish propaganda aroused anti-German passions in America and anti-American feelings in Germany to propel war. In the 50s this had become anti-American passions in Russia and anti-Russian feelings in America. Anti-Semitism was a ruse used in this campaign which included funding Anti-Semitic organisations in America, *'we shall stage anti-Semitic outbreaks in several of their largest cities'*.
- *'The Third World War, which will surpass in destruction all previous contests. ... When both sides are devastated and exhausted, we will arbitrate sending our Control Commissions into all of the wrecked countries. This war will end for all time our struggles against the gentiles. We will openly reveal our identity with the races of Asia and Africa. I can state with assurance that the last generation of white children is now being born ... Our Control Commissions will, forbid the whites to mate with whites. ... Thus the white race will disappear ... our race will rule undisputed over the earth. Our superior intelligence will easily enable us to retain mastery over a world of dark people.'*
- *'There will be no more religions.'*
- *'We may have to repeat the grim days of WWII when we were forced to let the Hitlerite bandits sacrifice some of our people, in order that we may have adequate documentation and witnesses to legally justify our trial and execution of the leaders of America and Russia as war criminals, after we have dictated the peace. .... The death of a few thousand Jews in exchange for world leadership is indeed a small price to pay.'*
- *'We have turned all of the inventions of the white man into weapons against him. His printing presses and radios are the mouthpieces of our desires.'*

---

<sup>385</sup> Rabbi Morris S Lazon, 'Ask the Rabbi – 2,000 questions and answers about the Jew', (1928), p23, 141.

The original speech transcript was in Yiddish but a horrified Jew, Henry H Klein, translated it into English. He was later murdered in New York by the CIA, an organisation run by Jews. The subsequent publication of this speech caused the Jews to put their plans on hold. However, they are now being worked out before our eyes as America and Russia are being driven into war.

The speech also inspired Stalin to take measures against the prominent Jews in the USSR. In response, the Jews had Stalin murdered by his Jewish doctors.

### **Summary**

Thus it is important to understand what is happening behind political movements. Marxism, Communism and Socialism are Jewish and are inspired by Talmudic principles which serve the goal of world domination by Jews. Zionism is obviously Jewish but, less obviously, is also Marxist, seeking the same global goal.

These are major world movements but we could also evaluate many smaller movements and policies that also serve Talmudic interests. For example: the support of mass migration of Muslims to Christian nations financed by Jew George Soros' Open Society charity or the encouragement of *Black Lives Matter* and Socialist *Antifa* in the US to create civil unrest and disorder, also funded by Soros.

All such movements are designed to destroy the internal security and infrastructure of nations and set people groups against each other in civil war. People are set against people, and nations against nations to achieve the end goal of a world despotically dominated by Jews.

Christians must understand that both Marxism and Zionism are not only Talmudic doctrine in practice but are designed to destroy Christian societies and establish a Jewish hegemony ruling the globe. Thus 'Christian Zionists' and 'Christian Socialists' are willing dupes of Talmudic Jews who are bringing about their own downfall. Such deception is truly satanic.

## **Modern degeneration of western society traceable to Talmudic principles: a select list**

Many (not all) in the global elite that control the world through globalism, finance and corporatism are Talmudic Jews, or worse, radical Kabbalists and Sabbateans. Once you understand Talmudic Judaism much of the degeneration in the world begins to make sense. It also fully explains why Israel absolutely controls America and clearly elucidates Israeli policy towards Palestinians.

These powers are seeking to create a Talmudic world where the principles of the Talmud rule despotically. This will result in a new serfdom where a small hegemony of 'Lords' rule the world and everyone else is a serf at best or a slave. Billions are planned to die in a sacrificial baptism of slaughter to reduce the global population to levels considered to be manageable (500 million).

In fact, God will intervene before this madness destroys the world (Matt 24:22; Isa 65:8). Jesus will return in glory and bring justice to an evil world. However, meanwhile, the elite keep trying to implement their will. Here are some methods they are using.

### **Sexualisation of society**

- Rampant pornography intended to corrupt and dumb-down young minds.
- Sex as the basis for multiple social situations: selling adverts, dominating movies and television drams, fake medical TV documentaries that are just an excuse for sexual images, corrupting newspapers etc.
- Sexual images are to distract and weaken the population to hinder any potential rebellion.
- The young are encouraged to dress like sluts.
- Very young children are sexualised by the propaganda and education materials produced by elite dominated groups, such as Common Purpose and various NGOs under the fabrication of promoting health.
- The widespread proliferation of sexual imagery is to counter the Biblical ethics of righteousness, loving commitment, decency, and modesty.
- Rampant paedophilia in high places.

### **Psychological psychosis and mental illness portrayed as normal, tolerant freedom of personal choice**

- Promotion and legalisation of homosexuality.
- Promotion of bisexuality.
- Promotion of transvestism.
- Promotion of transgenderism.
- Promotion of gender fluidity.
- Promotion of new personal pronouns to identify gender.
- Promotion of identification as an animal (such as a dog, cat, pony or lizard – all these have already happened).
- Promotion of bestiality (already occurring in Europe, soon to come to Britain).
- Promotion of sex with inanimate objects (such as dolls).

### **Control of the media**

- Controlling how people think.
- Manipulating the masses to follow certain programmes; e.g accept transgenders as normal.
- Conditioning people to follow certain ethical norms.
- Destroy moral absolutes.
- Establish fluid pragmatism and situation ethics.
- Changing the basis of society.
- Destroying Christian mores.
- Cultural Marxism.
- Attack free speech.
- Flooding the entertainment industry with foul images, such as extreme violence, extreme sex, rape, torture, brutal deaths etc.
- Change racial stereotypes; e.g. putting certain ethnic types in historical dramas in an anachronistic fashion.

### **Control of education**

- Take over the curriculum through agents in high places that follow elite goals not national goals.
- Dumb down education so that people are stupid.
- Stop teaching certain subjects, such as divinity, creationism, objective world history, British social history.
- Teach selfishness through affirming your human rights and ignoring your responsibilities.
- Teach utter lies about important historical events, such as WWI, WWII, the German monarchy (Kaiser Wilhelm), the Russian monarchy (Tsar Nickolai II), The Bolshevik Revolution, the development of the EU etc.
- Teach utter lies about man-made climate change.
- Changing the meaning of words. Dumbing down vocabulary.
- Ruining grammar.

### **Control of politics and social infrastructure**

- Control of all national governments.
- Establishment of NGOs and think tanks to determine policies.
- Controlling the drama of right-left political opposition when neither make any difference to elite goals.
- Continually diminish the right to free speech.
- Continually legislate to establish martial law or despotic power by stealth in increments.
- Destroy Common Law by increments.
- Pervert the justice system.
- Corrupt the police force.
- Make harsh cuts to the benefit system.
- Make harsh cuts to local councils.
- Gradually destroy the social infrastructure.
- Make people dependent upon the government.
- Ruin the housing market so that there are shortages for the poor but allowing house prices to increase.
- Develop serfdom. Stop upward mobility. Freeze wages. Make people like slaves.

### **Control of the arts**

- Dumbing down of art in general.
- Elimination of traditional figurative painting as being of any value.
- Elimination of classical and Biblical subjects for paintings (historically the main source of inspiration).
- Rejection of Naturalism and Realism.
- Elevation of anti-art (Modern Art): the surreal and nightmarish (Surrealism, Cubism), the insane and stupid (Dada), the Mechanistic (Vorticism), the distorted and thoughtless (Modern Abstract Expressionism, COBRA), the filthy, the banal (Pop Art) the nonsensical, the mundane, the unrighteous.
- Making conceptual art valid.

- Making performance art valid.

Essentially, art ceased to be beautiful, proportioned, considered and became ugly, mundane, provocative or boring. Andy Warhol personified the anti-craftsmanship of art, calling his studio 'The Factory' and pumping out easily produced Pop Art copied from everyday items.

Thus we had Tracey Emin's dirty, soiled bed, or a single brick, or a shark cut in half, winning art prizes.

Architecture was worse in that it affects whole regions of society. Beautiful and pragmatic structures based on classical rules and proportions gave way to ugly cement structures that ruined society (Bauhaus School). Such as ripping up streets of Edwardian and Georgian homes in Birmingham and replacing them with huge high rise apartment blocks which immediately ruined local social infrastructure and were (and still are) a massive problem in terms of maintenance and safety (note Grenfell Tower fire). Tree-lined roads with beautiful Edwardian and Arts & Crafts houses and parades of Victorian shops were torn down to make way for ugly dual carriageways, flyovers, tunnels, roundabouts and shopping precincts with no soul (N.B. the Bull Ring in Birmingham).

One classic example is the old central library in Birmingham which was a classical Victorian structure with a wonderful interior of wood panelled walls with tiers of wooden shelves and millions of books. This was replaced with a hideous modern art building predominately made of curly steel and concrete. The interior is boring, unappealing and mimics a shopping mall that has very few books at all but lots of computers.

### **Constant war**

- Multiple Middle East military actions to further the goals of Israeli Zionism (Iraq War, Syrian Rebellion, Syrian airstrikes and illegal military occupation, Lebanon War, threats to Iran, Yemeni War).
- Afghan War to rescue the heroin trade which funds elite programmes.
- Libyan air strikes to destroy an opponent of Israel.
- Somalia airstrikes.
- Threat against Russia – because Christian Russia is a threat to Talmudic goals and because Jews hate Russia.

### **Migration crisis**

- Promotion and support of immigration into Europe in order to further the Talmudic goal of degeneration the races of Europe to help a future overthrow. NGOs that run this are funded by Jews like George Soros.
- Support of immigrants in America to weaken the Christian majority.
- Use the propaganda tool of toleration in order to defend flooding countries with migrants they cannot support.

### **Central banking and world finance**

- Establishment of the Bank of England and the US Federal Reserve run by Jews.
- Western societies based on debt through fiat currency.
- Society controlled by central banks arranging booms and busts.
- Stealing the wealth of private citizens.

- Make nations poor and dependent upon world banks for credit. Steal their assets in return. Greece is the prime example.

### **Corporatism**

- A handful of global corporations own virtually every business.
- Giant organisations run all spheres of life: Big Pharma, Big Aggro, power companies etc.
- Global corporations have more power than nation states through trade agreements and treaties with legal binding power.
- Pour the nation's wealth into financing the military industrial complex, owned by Jews.

### **Gun control**

- Draconian gun and knife laws in Britain that mitigate against innocent users (such as sports or Bushcraft) while ensuring that criminals get plenty of both. Thus gun and knife crime has risen rapidly for many years (studying the true figures).
- Attempts in America to get rid of gun ownership because the masses of guns hinder the federal state from instituting martial law and establishing a totalitarian collectivist state.

Note: it is interesting that much of the foregoing is summarised in the plans established in the *Protocols of the Elders of Zion*. Hmm!

## **The use of Anti-Semitism sanctions**

Exterminate Anti-Semitic termites.<sup>386</sup>

This is pure Talmudism. Pharisees in power today, at all levels of western society, have engineered such legalised favouritism of Jews and Israel that Anti-Semitism laws and sanctions apply nearly everywhere. In some places you can be imprisoned for questioning the Holocaust, criticising Israel or speaking the truth about history (such as Germany). In other places you can be fined, ostracised, vilified in the press and lose your job.

This applies even if you tell the absolute truth. When Ken Livingstone made a statement about the enabling of German Jews to emigrate to Palestine under Hitler's regime, he not only spoke clear truth but was quoting statements made by Jewish publications. This is a known fact. Indeed, Eichmann was given the job of negotiating with Jewish leaders in Palestine to facilitate this. Because he denied the Zionist narrative that Hitler had a 'Final Solution' of Jewish genocide (in fact Livingstone wrongly admitted that this came later), Livingstone was vehemently denounced in the press and TV media, expelled from the Labour party for racism (when he has a history of fighting racism), shamed everywhere, lost any hope of a future political career and retreated to the shadows. In fact, David Irving has proved categorically that there is no extant evidence of any authorisation by Hitler to kill Jews wholesale. For stating an accepted fact, Livingstone was ruined on a false charge of Anti-Semitism.

I have shown elsewhere that Jews admit that the charge of Anti-Semitism is a trick to stop any criticism of Jews and Israel in its tracks.<sup>387</sup> The charge is ironic since most Jews, and the Israeli government, is not even Semitic.

---

<sup>386</sup> Rabbi Leon Spitz, 'The American Hebrew', 1, (1946).

Even more ironic is that fact that Zionist organisations actually uses Anti-Semitism themselves to generate fear amongst Jews, which in turn generates donations to fight Anti-Semitism. In the 1960s the ADL of B'nai B'rith gave grants to anti-Jewish groups, spending \$400,000 a year on them. Yet it also raised \$5 million in donations from Jews to fight this very same Anti-Semitism. Apart from making a good return, the ADL kept the spectre of Anti-Semitism alive and keeping the issue at the forefront. This was exposed in US newspapers but is now forgotten.

The Jewish practice of financing both sides of any given situation, such as Napoleon and the Allies, even extending to Hitler. Most people are not aware that the initial funding to get Hitler's political group going was financed by Max Warburg and others. This continued until 1928 when Gentiles took over the financing. Warburg stayed in Germany until 1939.

Israel Talmudic tactics are now extending worldwide through treaties. Israel's parliament, the Knesset, has passed a law to make it illegal to support a boycott of Israel anywhere in the world. Shurat HaDin is an Israeli government instrument that seeks to find and sue the perceived enemies of Israel anywhere. It punishes people through court costs and potential bankruptcy.<sup>388</sup>

Two women in New Zealand wrote a letter to the pop singer Lorde urging her to cancel a concert in Israel due to the treatment of the Palestinians. Lorde posted the letter on Twitter and cancelled the trip. Shurat HaDin initiated a lawsuit, via three ticket holders, claiming the cancellation caused emotional distress. The Israeli court awarded damages of \$12,000, which was a legal precedent. This means that no one can boycott Israel without paying for it. The Israeli government is pressurising New Zealand to obtain the money, claiming international treaties allow this. Whether this works or not, the global message is clear – don't try to boycott Israel or we will get you.

This is the sort of hammer that Zionists use to enforce their programme. This is nothing but control of thinking and eradication of free speech. No one can be allowed to have an opinion on Jews or history if it contradicts the Zionist narrative, even if it is true and the Zionist narrative is false. This is intellectual despotism. It is also pure Talmudism.

## **The fake Judaeo-Christian Heritage**

School textbooks, encyclopaedias, dictionaries, books, newspapers, documentaries, and so on, talk about our Judaeo-Christian heritage. This is just conditioning and propaganda, led by Jews in elite power, to brainwash people to believe that Judaism is a fundamental part of western Christian culture. It is not.

Indeed there has been a constant propaganda war on western education systems by Jews since 1908. Part of that is to condition Christians (and westerners in general) to have no negative information on Jews whatsoever. This meant eliminating facts about Jews in history and magnifying the sufferings of Jews while ignoring the worse suffering of other people groups. Sometimes they admit this.

Significant advances ... in achieving the elimination of hostile references from Christian textbooks and lesson books ... Largely to our efforts ... 85% of Protestant textbooks are free from disparaging references to the Jew. Similar, though not quite as extensive, results have been achieved among Catholics. ... Arrangements have been completed

---

<sup>387</sup> See my paper, 'Anti-Semitism'.

<sup>388</sup> See Philip Giraldi, 'Pandering to Israel', *Russia Insider*, 30 October 2018.

with ... the National Council of Churches whereby the AJC and ADL [Anti Defamation League] will jointly ... aid in the preparation lesson materials, study guides and visual aids ... sponsored by the Protestant organisations.<sup>389</sup>

This propaganda sought an overall vision to affirm that society is jointly the development of Christians and Jews together, a Judaeo-Christian culture.

Judaism has nothing to do with Christianity at all; indeed it is inimical to it, as I have proved. Judaism, as it is today, did not exist until after the Fall of Jerusalem in 70 AD and was not codified until after 500 AD. Worse, it is the religion of the Pharisees that Jesus condemned to hell, calling them sons of the Devil.

I have also shown that there has never been a genuine partnership between Christian theology and Jewish religion through church history. Indeed, sound theologians have constantly berated Jews for their evils in society and castigated Judaism for its heresies. Even the Catholic Church, when it held power in Britain, constantly condemned the Jews in papal bulls.

There is no 'brotherhood' between Christians and Jews, as is often claimed. Jews are like any other non-believer; they are to be tolerated in society just as any other person and evangelised wherever possible. This evangelism must emphasise repentance, which means that a Jew must leave Judaism completely and become a new person in Christ.

You cannot unite the Talmud with the Bible.

Furthermore, the development of British society (and many other western cultures) was fundamentally Christian in origin, not Jewish. Indeed, for 500 years of crucial social development Jews were not allowed in the country. Neither did Jews make any contribution in Celtic and Saxon times when initial laws and education were established. With their influx into England with William the Conqueror (after 1066), their contribution was as tax-farmers and brutal administrators of a hated regime. 200 years later they were expelled. In the next 500 years of the development of Common Law, Parliamentary democracy, civil order, universities, and civil liberties, Jews were absent. There was nothing Judaic in the development of British liberty; indeed, the Talmud is absolutely inimical to such as development.

British heritage is Christian, plain and simple. There is no such thing as a Judaeo-Christian heritage.

## **Modern syncretism**

It should now become crystal clear that Judaism cannot be, in any sense whatsoever, allied with Christianity; they are opposed to each other. Not only is religious Judaism filled with transgressions of God's law, inciting foul crimes of every sort, it is the most blasphemous set of wrings on earth, criticising Jesus in the most appalling ways and encouraging the killing of Christians. In addition both the Talmud and the Kabbala incite people to worship Satan, perform magic spells and placate demons.

How could any sane Bible-believing Christian even consider mingling Christ with Satan by allying with Judaism?

---

<sup>389</sup> 'American Jewish Yearbook', Vol 53, 1952, p559.

Yet this is what has happened.

In the years since the early development of Dispensationalism around 1830, which began with the occult ramblings of a demented young girl (the inspiration for the secret rapture) added to Jesuit premillennial ideas from Lacunza, Ribera and others,<sup>390</sup> the church was infected with a heresy based upon establishing a dichotomy in God's decree between Israel and the church, with the church being the weaker party. Suddenly the idea of the Kingdom of God became a Jewish item instead of something centred in Christ.

As well as the theological deception foisted on the church, the global elite Jewish financiers ploughed money into pushing Dispensationalism into the mainstream, pouring millions into the nonsense. The crook Cyrus Scofield was funded to develop his bogus study Bible which had the sole objective of making Dispensationalism acceptable to the majority.<sup>391</sup> This enabled the idea of physical Israel being the centre of God's decree to be satisfactory. The church was merely a stopgap for the millennial kingdom that was Jewish, with Christ ruling from Jerusalem. The initial political purpose was to prepare the church to support the idea of a future Palestinian Israeli state.

Over time more errors were added to this system, which broke up into various factions, and then followed the multiple errors of Messianic Christianity. The New Testament became less important than the Old Testament for these people (when the reverse is true) and the OT was interpreted literally, even when the apostles interpreted the same OT passages spiritually.

This is not the place to identify the multiple errors of Messianic Christianity and its offshoots (Christian Zionism and Jewish Root Theology) I have explained these in many papers, which see. The theological errors and wrong Biblical exegesis are easy to see.

Despite the deception being clear to sound Bible students, very many people (especially in America) have been fooled into supporting Jews in general and Israel in particular, whatever sins they may commit. They have believed the folly that in order to be blessed, they must bless Jews (even though true Israelites cannot be found). Even when Israel commits crimes against humanity, Messianic Christians extol Israel unequivocally. It is insane that when Israel kills Palestinian Christian, Semitic, men, women and children, Messianic Christians support Israel when the majority of Israelis and the ruling parties are not even Semitic in origin, being Khazars.

The mixing of Christianity with Judaism is nothing other than blending Christ with Satan. It is as simple as that. Supporting Judaism, the Halakha, the Talmud, the Kabbala, and fleshly Israel is a blasphemous act. You do that when you mingle Judaism with Christianity.

Jesus identified the Pharisees as sons of the devil, as serpents, as bound for hell, as liars and hypocrites. The sons of the Pharisees are followers of Judaism; they openly admit this themselves. These are worse than the Pharisees because the occult Kabbala was added to Pharisaic doctrine after the Talmud was complete.

It is also criminal that the Gospel is no longer preached properly to Jews. Modern Jews are told that they can be saved by being a good Jew and obeying the Tanakh. This is a lie.

---

<sup>390</sup> Centred in the teachings emanating from Edward Irving and the Catholic Apostolic Church who published Lacunza's works.

<sup>391</sup> See my 'Depths of Deception' for details on this history.

Paul's message to the Jews was very clear, especially in Romans, which Messianic Christians completely misinterpret.

Israel has not obtained what it seeks; but the elect have obtained it, and the rest were blinded. Just as it is written: 'God has given them a spirit of stupor, eyes that they should not see and ears that they should not hear, to this very day.' And David says: 'Let their table become a snare and a trap, a stumbling block and a recompense to them. Let their eyes be darkened, so that they do not see, and bow down their back always.' ... they also, if they do not continue in unbelief, will be grafted in, for God is able to graft them in again. Rm 11:7-10, 23

Paul tells Jews that their proof of election, being saved, is by trusting in Christ, believing in Christ (Rm 10:4). This involves a genuine repentance (Rm 2:4); which in turn means denying Judaism, turning your back on it completely and being a dead person; that is, dead to all in Adam, dead to the world, dead to your self, denying yourself and taking up your cross (Rm 6:3-4, 9-11). Salvation is not in the old Adamic life but in the new life in Christ, a different kind of life (Rm 5:19-21, 6:23). The new man is not Jewish nor Gentile; it is a spiritual life in Christ.

Do not lie to one another, since you have put off the old man with his deeds, and have put on the new *man* who is renewed in knowledge according to the image of Him who created him, where there is neither Greek nor Jew, circumcised nor uncircumcised, barbarian, Scythian, slave *nor* free, but Christ *is* all and in all. Col 3:9-11

In the church which is in Christ, there is no nationhood, only Christ. There are no Jews and no Gentiles, only brothers in Christ. Salvation only exists in the church; the church is the body of the redeemed in Christ. The church is also the real seed of Abraham, those with faith.

For as many of you as were baptised into Christ have put on Christ. There is neither Jew nor Greek, there is neither slave nor free, there is neither male nor female; for you are all one in Christ Jesus. And if you *are* Christ's, then you are Abraham's seed, and heirs according to the promise. Gal 3:27-29

Thus Paul gives his own example. Remember that Paul was a genuine descendant of Abraham and Jacob, he was a Benjaminite (unlike modern Jews that are a mixed race). He was also a trained Pharisee under the greatest pharisaic teacher, Gamaliel. All this he threw in the dustbin in order to be in Christ

Circumcised the eighth day, of the stock of Israel, *of* the tribe of Benjamin, a Hebrew of the Hebrews; concerning the law, a Pharisee; concerning zeal, persecuting the church; concerning the righteousness which is in the law, blameless. But what things were gain to me, these I have counted loss for Christ. Yet indeed I also count all things loss for the excellence of the knowledge of Christ Jesus my Lord, for whom I have suffered the loss of all things, and count them as rubbish [lit. 'dung'],<sup>392</sup> that I may gain Christ and be found in Him, not having my own righteousness, which *is* from the law, but that which *is* through faith in Christ, the righteousness which is from God by faith; that I may know Him and the power of His resurrection, and the fellowship of His sufferings, being conformed to His death, if, by any means, I may attain to the resurrection from the dead. Phil 3:5-11

---

<sup>392</sup> Greek *skubalon*: refuse, excrement of animals, dung, rubbish

Messianic Christianity takes what Paul called dung and then adds this to Christianity; indeed it centres more upon Israel than on Christ. Following this modern error, supposed 'Christians' are moving away from the centrality of Christ and focusing their lives upon what Paul called 'dung'. Is there anything more insane than this?

John commanded, not suggested, that Christians must not fellowship with anyone that denies Christ's divinity and Messiahship.

**Whoever transgresses and does not abide in the doctrine of Christ does not have God. He who abides in the doctrine of Christ has both the Father and the Son. If anyone comes to you and does not bring this doctrine, do not receive him into your house nor greet him; for he who greets him shares in his evil deeds. 2 Jn 1:9-11**

This categorically includes religious Jews whose entire teaching is based on a hatred of Jesus and a denunciation of him as a blaspheming, fornicator, enchanter, deceiver and criminal.

Thus it is clear that any Christian fellowshipping with a religious Jew (not any Jew) is guilty of this sin and shares in the evils deeds of Judaism. Woe betides many churchgoers today who do far more than this.

### **Aside**

Note: many of the claims of Messianic Christians are easily shown to be false:

- Abraham was the father of many nations (that's what his name means) not just the Jewish nation. Apart from the Arab nations through Ishmael, 16 nations arose from his marriage to Keturah. However, the import of the covenant promise is spiritual; that is, Abraham is the father of many nations in Christ; in other words, Christians from all over the world. Paul makes this eminently clear and this cannot be gainsaid (Rm 2:28-29, 4:13-18, 9:7-8; Gal 3:16, 29).
- Abraham, Isaac and Jacob were not Jews but Mesopotamians. Moses was not a Jew (he was a Levite). Many OT heroes were not Jews (i.e. descended from Judah).
- The people of God in the OT are not called Jews until after the exile in 586 BC.<sup>393</sup>
- The heritage of Jews has been mixed from almost the beginning. Even Christ's kingly Judaic lineage from David included a Moabite (Ruth) and Canaanites (Tamar, Rahab). After 70 AD this mixture increased. The idea of pureblood Jewish heritage is a complete fiction.
- Over 90% of modern Jews (Ashkenazi) are not even Semitic, being Turkic-Mongol stock. Sephardic Jews are of the cursed Edomite (Idumaeen) race.
- The kingdom has been removed from the Jews and given to others (Matt 21:43).
- The Jews are not the chosen people, Christians are (1 Pt 2:4, 9; Rev 17:14).
- There is no NT promise that the Jews will return to Palestine and set up Israel. In fact, Jesus said that they would be crushed to powder and their house (generations) left desolate.
- Jews have no pureblood priestly line and can never set up a priesthood again. Without this, even if Israel built a new temple, it could not be sanctified. But in any case, God has terminated the Old Covenant and its whole Levitical system.
- Jews have no claim to the land of Palestine whatsoever. They only occupied it as a united monarchy of the 12 tribes for less than 100 years. Many ethnic groups occupied it for far longer: Jerusalem has been under the control of Jebusites (Canaanites), Egypt,

---

<sup>393</sup> Apart from one brief reference to 'Jews' in 2 Kg 25:25.

Assyria, Babylon, Persia, Greece, Rome, the Crusaders, various Muslim clans and the Ottomans and Britain for far longer than Israel.

- It is not historically accurate to affirm that Jerusalem has been the capital of Israel for 3,000 years (as per Benjamin Netanyahu). Neither is it correct to say that it is the formal capital of the Jews. For many years the capital for Jews was Hebron. After 586 the city belonged to heathens. For 70-100 years the Jews were captive in Babylonia and were not even in the Levant.
- The apostle Paul, a former Pharisee, called the Jews, 'contrary to all men' and 'under the wrath of God' (1 Thess 2:14-16) and the 'enemies of the Gospel' (Rm 11:28).
- The early church fathers, and many theologians afterwards, condemned Judaism as evil and pleaded with individual Jews to be converted to Christ to be saved.
- The Jewish argument of 'Replacement theology' is just a deceitful trick. There is no replacement of anything. God condemned the Jews for their idolatry and rebellion and cursed them (even in the OT). Christ was the fulfilment of the covenant promise to Abraham and the New Covenant promise to Jeremiah. Christ is the Messiah. Christ is the kingdom. Christ is the fulfilment of all the divine promises, including that of the land.

Why would any Christian seek to make a religious alliance with those whom God has cursed and condemned and whom God calls his enemies?

## A selection of Biblical quotes regarding God's opinion of Jews

They were disobedient and rebelled against You, cast your law behind their backs and killed your prophets, who testified against them to turn them to yourself; and they worked great provocations. Neh 9:26

I [God] was crushed by their adulterous heart which has departed from Me, and by their eyes which play the harlot after their idols; they will loathe themselves for the evils which they committed in all their abominations. Ezek 6:9

Son of man, when the house of Israel dwelt in their own land, they defiled it by their own ways and deeds; to Me their way was like the uncleanness of a woman in her customary impurity. Therefore I poured out My fury on them for the blood they had shed on the land, and for their idols *with which* they had defiled it. So I scattered them among the nations, and they were dispersed throughout the countries; I judged them according to their ways and their deeds. When they came to the nations, wherever they went, they profaned My holy name. Ezek 20:17-20

'You shall remember your ways and all your doings with which you were defiled; and you shall loathe yourselves in your own sight because of all the evils that you have committed. Then you shall know that I *am* the LORD, when I have dealt with you for My name's sake, not according to your wicked ways nor according to your corrupt doings, O house of Israel', says the Lord GOD. Ezek 20:43-44

'Then you will remember your evil ways and your deeds that *were* not good; and you will loathe yourselves in your own sight, for your iniquities and your abominations. Not for your sake do I do *this*', says the Lord GOD, 'let it be known to you. Be ashamed and confounded for your own ways, O house of Israel!' Ezek 36:31-32

The Biblical history of Israel from Sinai onward, is a history of idolatry and rebellion, followed by judgment, followed by God's mercy and renewal, only to be followed by further

judgment. Only those who had faith in God's covenantal promises (centred in the hope of a messiah) were saved and became God's people; this was a small remnant.

This continued for centuries in God's patience: the golden calf rebellion; the ten murmurings in the wilderness so that a whole generation of Israel was lost; the disobedience under Joshua (e.g at Ai); the multiple apostasies under the judges, the rebellion of Saul; the revolts against David; the falling away of Solomon; the division of the kingdom; the multiple sins of Israel leading to its permanent exile and dispersion; the multiple sins of Judah (worse than Israel, including child murder in Molech worship) leading to the Babylonian exile; the failings after the restoration. In all of these God sent prophets to bring the people back to God, whom the Jews killed or ignored.

The final revolt was the rejection and murder of God's Son, Jesus Christ. Thus God's patience ended and the people were rejected, cursed and that generation crushed. The sealing of the judgment was the ruination of Judaea by the Romans with the destruction of the temple and the ploughing over Jerusalem.

### **Is this Anti-Semitism?**

In light of the foregoing I must make something absolutely clear. There is no place in Christianity for Anti-Semitism, or hatred of any ethnic group, people type, religious group or nationality. All people are God's creation and must be respected as living beings made by God.

Now I dislike Anti-Semitism laws because no people group deserves special treatment; the law must be fair, just, impartial and non-respectful of persons; everyone should have equal treatment. In the spirit of respecting all people, there is no place for hatred of Jews or anyone else. In any event, bitter hatred only does harm to the hater; it results in sickness and rottenness deep inside; Christians cannot hate anything but sin.

Furthermore, many, perhaps most, British Jews know very little about the matters discussed in this paper. Very many are liberal or atheistic and want to live a reasonable secular British life; such Jews are not guilty of the many sins mentioned in this paper. Also a growing number of Jews, including Israelis, are now waking up and condemning Jewish wickedness and Israeli atrocities; I pray such will find Christ.

Thus I formally state here that any resentful, hostile, violent or evil sentiments towards Jews in general are to be condemned. Christians must never respond to evil with evil; we must react to evil with love and righteousness.

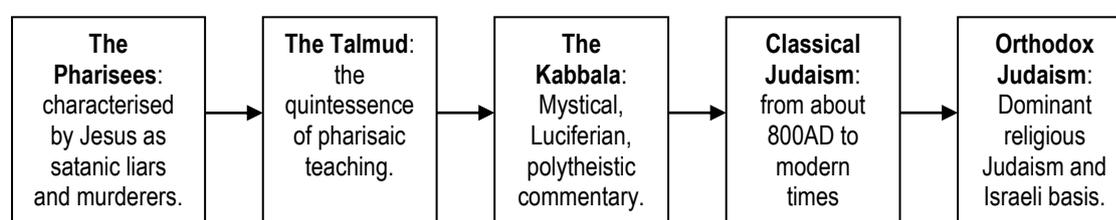
However, this does not affect calling something evil when it is evil. When Israel commits atrocities, then it must be condemned, just as when Britain or America commits atrocities, they also must be condemned.

## Conclusion

Judaism is not the worship of the God of the Bible; indeed it is the worship of Satan and demons. Judaism is not obeying the Laws of Moses; in fact it is anti-Moses. The fundamental basis of Judaism is the hatred of Christ; everything flows from a bitter enmity to Jesus, which is why it is the reverse of Biblical godliness.

The NT book of Hebrews is the antidote to Judaism. Here the author affirms that Jesus is the exact image of God, the brightness of the Father's glory. He is greater than angels, greater than Moses, greater than the priesthood, greater than the tabernacle and the fulfilment of the promise sought by the patriarchs, judges and prophets of Israel. Jesus is God. Judaism denies all of these things replacing them with self-worship and Satan adoration.

Classical Judaism, Orthodox Judaism, modern religious Judaism and Zionism are the product of the Pharisees plus the Kabbala. It is the work of the lying enemies of Christ.



Thus modern religious Judaism is a worse form of the satanic Pharisaism condemned by Jesus. Modern religious Judaism is Pharisaism further corrupted by Kabbalistic mysticism and Satan worship. It is utterly demonic and full of blasphemies against God and Jesus Christ.

### Why?

I raise a speculative thought here. Why did the Jews reject Moses? Why did the Jews reject Yahweh? Why did they reject the word of God (the OT)? Why did they knowingly form a new religion?

I think that it is possible that the original Jews, including the Pharisees, actually realised that Christ really was the Messiah. How could they not? No man has ever performed the miracles he did or held the crowds with such truth and insight. Even Josephus says that he was a wonderful man who touched people that met him and even states that he was the Messiah whom the Jews rejected. Titus said that he was used by God to condemn the Jews.

The Jews knew that Christ was the fulfilment of all the OT promises of God and that the state of Israel no longer mattered and would not continue. Israel had merely been the birthplace of the Messiah and the ground of promise and election that pointed to the Messiah. It all centres on the Son of God and ends with him.

The Jews, being a supremely proud people, knew that this spelled the end for them if Christ was the Messiah, therefore they had to reject him because they wanted to keep their privileges and power as God's people. They had lofty and earthly ambitions and could not become Christians with only spiritual hopes and enmity for this world.

Thus a plan need to be hatched, a Jewish conspiracy, to denounce the Messiah and deceive the people and the Romans into executing him on false charges. This is the worst of all

possible sins. They knew that Christ was God's Son (note Jesus affirms this in Matt 21:38) and then rejected him, denounced him, scourged him and crucified him. Jews know that they are now God's enemy and so they must ally with the enemy of God, Satan and his earthly paganism. In denouncing Jesus they are rejecting God – and they knew this.

Thus Jews had to find a way by sophistry to pretend that they were still Torah Jews loyal to Moses while secretly twisting all God's laws into their opposites through the traditions of men. Halakha thus became rabbinic perversions rather than God's law passed through Moses.

To cement their apostasy they trained their hatred against God's creatures: all non-Jews and especially the disciples of Jesus, God's representatives. This hatred drew Jews together in a continual crusade. Anti-Semitism was a trick to put off criticism and also to get Jews to adhere to a common cause – thus much Anti-Semitism is actually provoked by Jews deliberately.

To intensify their hubris, Jews focused upon creating a religion of pure selfishness worthy of Satan. Thus Talmudic teaching centres on the privileges of Jews and their need to steal the wealth of everyone else and kill them.

Thus the origin of the hatred of Christians is not really their denunciation of Jesus as a fake messiah, but their knowledge that he was the true Messiah, and then their need to reject him and make themselves their own egregore messiah.

This is why the early church fathers denounced the Jews in such serious terms. They understood the weight of rejecting Christ.

### **Implications**

Through the progressive heresies of Dispensationalism, Messianic Christianity, Christian Zionism and Jewish Root theology, Satan has deceived many Christians to fully support religious Jews and the State of Israel, even when it commits war atrocities against Palestinian or Syrian Christians. This is the height of delusion.

This satanic ploy was worked out through Jewish shills and money; the elite funded the various attempts to deceive churches. When it suited them they used con-men and criminals like CI Scofield to undertake their work. This deception continues to this day with modern day Judaisers causing massive delusions in gullible 'Christians' who become besotted with things Jewish, even changing their names.

Mark my words carefully: support of religious Judaism and the State of Israel is blasphemy and no Christian can be involved in such without grave condemnation.

Also note that the Jewish leaders of supposedly 'Christian' Zionism and Jewish Root theology must know these facts that I have outlined in this paper and others on Talmudism. Their personal history must involve Jewish training in the Halakha. This can only indicate that they are not just false teachers because they teach heresy, denying Jesus and the teaching of the apostles in the NT, but they are deceivers trying to pretend that religious Judaism and Zionism are compatible with Christianity when they know that Jews hate Christ and Gentiles. They are merely Jewish shills seeking to impart satanic doctrines into the churches to be accepted by the gullible in order to destroy them.

Mark this, anyone trying to join together Judaism with Christianity is involved in a satanic exploit. It is a wicked, deceitful enterprise.

*This is not racism or hatred of Jewish people*

This has nothing to do with loving Jews, especially atheistic, secular, agnostic and Torah Jews. No person is to be treated wickedly and racism is a sin. Christians must do good to Jews as much as any other type of person. For the record I have had Jewish friends and admire many Jewish people. However, supporting the satanic doctrines and practices of religious Judaism is a grave error that will have consequences.<sup>394</sup>

*I know* the blasphemy of those who say they are Jews and are not, but *are* a synagogue of Satan.  
Rev 2:9

I will make *those* of the synagogue of Satan, who say they are Jews and are not, but lie -- indeed I will make them come and worship before your feet, and to know that I have loved you. Rev 3:9

Babylon is fallen, is fallen, that great city, because she has made all nations drink of the wine of the wrath of her fornication. Rev 14:8

BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND OF THE ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH.  
Rev 17:5

Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and has become a dwelling place of demons, a prison for every foul spirit. Rev 18:2

## Glossary

### Aggadah

(‘Discourse’) Rabbinic works concerning folklore and fables of rabbis and their exploits. Collected in 1516 and published as *Ein Yaakov* after the collator Rabbi Yaakov Ibn Chaviv.

### Goy (sing.), Goyim (pl.)

Gentiles, non-Jews.

### Habab

[Chabab, also Lubavitch Habab.] An offshoot of Orthodox Hassidic Judaism; very strict and radical. It is one of the largest Hasidic movements in the world. It was founded in 1775 by Rabbi Schneur Zalman of Liadi. ‘Chabad’ is an acronym for Chochmah Binah Da’at (‘Wisdom, understanding, knowledge’). ‘Lubavitch’ is the Yiddish name of the Polish-Lithuanian village (now in Russia) where the leaders originally lived.

### Halakha

Rabbinic law collated from the Talmud by later rabbis (see text earlier).

### Karaites

A Jewish sect arising in the 8<sup>th</sup> century who rejected the Talmud and the pharisaic rabbis in order to concentrate on the Tanakh (OT). Maimonides recommended their execution.

### Kehillas

The Jewish communities of the world.

---

<sup>394</sup> 2 Cor 5:10, ‘For we must all appear before the judgment seat of Christ, that each one may receive the things *done* in the body, according to what he has done, whether good or bad (‘evil’).

**Kelipah**

Also *kelipot*, *kelippot*. A Kabbalistic term for the origin of the souls of the Gentiles. Similar to *sitra ahra*, the condition of a Gentile. Souls have two roots, the soul of Jews is divine, the souls of Gentiles is foul being *sitra ahra*. Both are synonymous with evil and refuse.

**Midrash**

Also 'Midrasch'; 'to search out'. Rabbinic works between 400 and 1200 interpreting Biblical texts in an allegoric and symbolic fashion, often in fantastic ways. It thus posits unknown information as to how Adam thought, what Cain said to Abel, and so on. Pure guesswork and folly. Sometimes it is appalling, such as teaching that Ham sodomised a dog on the Ark (Midrash Rabbah, 1:292-293).

Modern Jewish Root teachers that try to encourage Christians to centre on this sort of interpretative nonsense are Jewish heretics seeking to deceive. They claim a lofty knowledge that no one else has – utter hubris.

**Minim**

Lit. 'Sectarians'; used of heretics. Applied to Christians.

**Mishna**

Sometimes 'Mishnah', 'Mishne', 'Mishneh'. See earlier text. The codification of earlier pharisaic oral traditions forming the first part, the laws, of the Talmud.

**Noahide Laws**

Nothing to do with the Biblical Noah but the assertions of the Talmud to provide a counterfeit legal jurisprudence, based on identifying idolatry, in Gentile societies.

Under Noahide Law worship of Jesus is forbidden under the penalty of death because Jews class this as idolatry. These laws also permit crimes, such as incest. All Gentiles only have the status of resident alien, not citizen, even in their own lands (cf. the situation for Palestinians in Israel) and must pay a tax and be in servitude. Gentiles refusing this arrangement must be waged war upon.<sup>395</sup>

There have been repeated attempts by rabbis in America to give these laws formal legal authority; indeed, such a bill is again underway.

**Sephiroth**

(Also Sefirot.) Hebrew, meaning 'emanations'. The ten emanations (manifestations) through which En Sof (the infinite) reveals itself and continuously creates and controls matter and spirit. Two Sephiroth are feminine<sup>396</sup> forming the female presence (Shekinah), which gives birth to the lower Sephiroth.

**Shulhan Aruch**

There are various spellings, e.g. Schulchan'.

This is the compilation of Talmudic laws (Mishnaim), as a standard authority, by Sephardic Jew Joseph Caro [1488-1575] who died in Safed, Palestine. The abbreviated edition is called the Kitzur.

**Tanakh**

The Hebrew OT, more specifically the Pentateuch.

---

<sup>395</sup> Mordecai Nisan, 'Kivunim', World Zionist Organisation, August 1984, p151-156.

<sup>396</sup> *Binah* = 'understanding' and *Malkuth* = 'kingship'.

**Tikkun olam**

The messianic age of restoration and redemption. This is not a blessing for the world as propagandists proclaim, it is only for Jews. Gentile nations are not brought to holiness but holiness is extracted from them and destroys their ability exist. The purpose of redemption is to destroy the vitality of all people.

**Torah**

For Christians this refers to the books of Moses, the Mosaic Law. However, in Judaism Torah ('guidepost', 'law') usually refers to the Talmud, or sometimes the Talmud and the Tanakh, because the Talmud explains the necessary laws and supersedes the Tanakh.

## Bibliography

**Bible Dictionaries**

- *Cyclopaedia of Biblical, Theological and Ecclesiastical Literature.*
- *Easton's Bible Dict.*
- *Fausset's Bible Dict.*
- *Hastings Bible Dict.*
- *Smiths Bible Dict.*
- *The Westminster Dict. of the Bible.*

**Reference works**

- *New Oxford Dict.*
- *Oxford Encyclopaedia.*
- *Dict. of the Christian Church.* (Ed. JD Douglas, Revised Ed., Zondervan.)
- *The Jewish Encyclopaedia.*
- *The Universal Jewish Encyclopaedia.*
- *Encyclopaedia Judaica.*
- *The New Standard Jewish Encyclopaedia.*
- *Internet Sacred Text Archive*; website of source material (Talmud and Kabbala).

**Flavius Josephus**

- *The Antiquities of the Jews* (CD Rom).
- *The Wars of the Jews* (CD Rom).

**Professor Israel Shahak**

- Jewish History, *Jewish Religion: the weight of 3,000 years.* Pluto Press (2002).
- Israel Shahak & Norton Mezvinsky, *Jewish Fundamentalism in Israel* (1989).

Shahak is an extremely important scholarly Jewish source, but his prose style is awkward and lacks clarity. Shahak was a resident of the Warsaw Ghetto and a survivor of Bergen-Belsen. He arrived in Palestine in 1945 and lived there until his death in 2001.

**Ron Unz: The Unz Review**

*The Dishonesty, Hypocrisy, Hatred of Others, and Subterfuge in the Jewish Religion.*

Ron Unz is a leading American conservative, a former candidate for the governor of California, the smartest guy in his class at Harvard (2004), a silicon valley entrepreneur, and a Jew raised in a Yiddish speaking home.

### **The Harold Wallace Rosenthal interview**

*The Hidden Tyranny* (1976).

Rosenthal was the PA to New York Senator Jacob Javits. He was not a defector out of integrity but greed. He needed money to finance his gambling addiction and used his inside knowledge to receive payouts from journalists. This makes his information even more compelling. Rosenthal openly and arrogantly exposes the depths of the Zionist take-over of America and calls the 'goys' (Christian Gentiles) stupid for allowing them to do it so easily. After giving this interview he was murdered in what was a typical Mossad false flag operation

### **Milton Kapner (Brother Nathanel)**

Multiple articles and videos on the Brother Nathanael website, *Real Jew News*.

Kapner has a knack for pithy, punchy videos detailing a single important point with visual evidence. His articles are short and to the point, but of varying quality. His viewpoint is extremely useful, being a former Jew, now a Christian.

Kapner was born and raised a religious middle class Jew in America but became a Russian Orthodox Christian in 1971. From that time he has sought to expose the lies and hypocrisy in Judaism and Zionism, particularly in the power centres they control in America.

### **Paul Fahy**

- *The Depths of Deception*.
- *The True Position of Jews*.
- Truth Bomb series (one page articles): 'Modern Jews are not Semites', 'Talmudic Ethics', 'Talmudic sexual ethics', 'The Kabbala', 'The Talmud on Christ', 'The Talmud on Christians'.

After I completed the second draft of this paper I obtained several other sources which I used extensively to add to my work, some more than others.

- *Judaism's Strange Gods*, by Michael A Hoffman II, which helped me in some instances and is worthy of consultation. Hoffman is a studious and assiduous researcher but his writing style is awkward and he tends to drift in his points. This book has recently been banned by Jewish owned Amazon, despite being an esteemed academic work sold for many years.
- I also rediscovered Elizabeth Dilling's, *The Jewish Religion: The Plot Against Christianity*, (1952), which I reread and gleaned many points. Dilling is more intellectually organised and clear than both Hoffman and Shahak but still drifts in her argument and sometimes doesn't source her quotes. Dilling is very useful both for her evaluation of the Talmud and her analysis of the Bolshevik Revolution. Hard copies of her book (that includes the exhibits – not found in the digital version, though some are located separately on the Internet) would be valuable but are hard to find and are expensive.
- Dr Gregor, *A Sea of Blood: the truth about Bolshevik Russia*, (1926). A Russian university professor's experience; twice condemned to death but escaped to Germany (though he was beaten unto deafness).

- Eustace Mullins, *Mullin's New History of the Jews*, New Christian Crusade Church (2007). Mullins, a claimed Christian, is a writer, artist, editor, advisor and former USAF veteran. However, he is clearly racist and believes in some odd history and overturns some Biblical concepts, thus must be read with caution. However, he exposes some important aspects of Jewish history with detailed research.
- Col. John Beatty, *The Iron Curtain Over America*, (1952). This book was a best-seller and endorsed by a senator and four generals. Beatty was an author of books and college textbooks who had worked in Military Intelligence in WWII. This was skimmed through and a few points noted. His historical survey is well worth reading. A summary of his work can be found at Russia Insider, Bob Altzar Djurdjevic, 'This 1950s American best seller exposes Jewish control of US since WWI, Jewish role in Russian revolution', 1 November 2019.
- Edward Hendrie, *Bloody Zion*, Great Mountain Pub. (2012). I reread some of this and used a few ideas in one chapter.

In addition:

- For a detailed analysis of the Bolshevik crimes see: Sergey Petrovich Melgounov's, *The Red Terror in Russia*, which was not referred to in this paper.
- For details of blood rituals see Ariel Toaff (a Jew), *Blood Passover: The Jews of Europe and ritual murder*, (2007), Luchese-Gianetti, 374 pages; not used in this paper for lack of time, apart from a couple of quotes. You can download a copy.
- For an analysis of Jewish sedition, see E Michael Jones, *The Jewish Revolutionary Spirit: and its impact on world history*, (2008), 1200 pages. Not used in this paper.

Scripture quotations are from The New King James Version  
© Thomas Nelson 1982

**Paul Fahy Copyright © 2018**  
**Understanding Ministries**  
<http://www.understanding-ministries.com>